| | Page 1 | | Page 3 |
|----------|--|----------|---|
| 1 | Monday, 11 March 2013 | 1 | MR SHIEH: Should be "Lamma IV", that's right. And |
| 2 | (10.00 am) | 2 | paragraph 72, it is not |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. | 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Before we get to paragraph 72, because this |
| 4 | MR SHIEH: Good morning, Mr Chairman. Over the weekend the | 4 | is perhaps a convenient moment to take it, there is |
| 5 | parties have filed their written submissions, and I hope | 5 | no, it comes a bit later. Paragraph 44.2, you deal with |
| 6 | that the Commission now has the relevant bundle or | 6 | Fireman Tam, who saw the green light and the radar |
| 7 | bundles containing the submissions. | 7 | scanner still spinning. He arrives at 20:41, I think. |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: I think we do. I know for my part I received | 8 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 9 | yours at about 5 o'clock on Saturday, and I got | 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: Then there is reference to another fireman, |
| 10 | Mr Grossman's shortly after 8.30 this morning. That's | 10 | Ma Ngai-kong, who, as is pointed out, didn't testify and |
| 11 | what I've dealt with so far. I understand the others | 11 | whose statement we haven't received. |
| 12 | have come in. | 12 | MR SHIEH: That's right. |
| 13 | MR SHIEH: The others came in at various points in time, | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: We can't have regard to that evidence unless |
| 14 | I think sometime past midnight last night, and some of | 14 | it's been dealt with publicly. |
| 15 | them this morning. For our part, due to oversight, we | 15 | MR SHIEH: Yes. We have explicitly referred to the fact |
| 16 | actually omitted a section on seats which we actually | 16 | that he hasn't been called. |
| 17 | made good yesterday afternoon. | 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I appreciate that |
| 18 | So in accordance with the understanding that I think | 18 | MR SHIEH: We also drew attention to the fact that Yau had |
| 19 | everybody had taken to be the case, I'm not going to | 19 | referred to his evidence. Of course it may be regarded |
| 20 | read out chunks of our written submissions. What I will | 20 | as hearsay and indirect so |
| 21 | do is to perhaps highlight particular areas, and perhaps | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: We regard that as not the way in which we've |
| 22 | to put any relevant issues in proper context, because | 22 | received evidence. Clearly he was a witness whose |
| 23 | ultimately the task of making recommendations and making | 23 | evidence spoke to an issue in the hearing, and frankly |
| 24 | findings obviously is for the Commission, but we would | 24 | he ought to have been called. |
| 25 | try to assist the Commission by putting the various | 25 | MR SHIEH: But we have the previous fireman, Mr Tam. |
| | Page 2 | | Page 4 |
| 1 | debates in the proper setting. Because very often, in | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that. Presumably they were on |
| 2 | dwelling on the details, the nitty-gritty of the | 2 | the same fireboat, Fireboat 4, I think it is. |
| 3 | evidence, very often one might have to be reminded as to | 3 | MR SHIEH: Fireboat 8 for Ma and Fireboat 4 for Tam. |
| 4 | how various items of evidence and how various issues fit | 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 5 | into the overall framework. | 5 | MR SHIEH: But Fireman Tam's evidence had not been seriously |
| 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 6 | challenged |
| 7 | MR SHIEH: And that is what I will endeavour to do. | 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, it wasn't challenged. |
| 8 | There is no time for any rhetoric. I have no role | 8 | MR SHIEH: It wasn't challenged in respect of the bit about |
| 9 | to push for any particular conclusion or criticism. In | 9 | seeing the green light. |
| 10 | a way I have no instructions one way or the other in | 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 11 | favour of any party. We would remind the Commission of | | MR SHIEH: So, in a way, one can say it's not a numbers game |
| 12 | the nature of any evidence that has been given, because | 12 | anyway, especially in view of the fact that |
| 13 | no doubt the Commission has taken note of the evidence | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, it's not, but for everyone's information, |
| 14 | but sometimes we would regard it to be helpful to remind | 14 | subject to any submissions, the evidence of Fireman Ma |
| 15 | the Commission as to where certain evidence can perhaps | 15 | hasn't been received by the Commission, so we're not |
| 16 | be found. | 16 | going to have regard to it. |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: We welcome that assistance. | 17 | MR SHIEH: Very well. |
| 18 | Closing submissions by MR SHIEH | 18 | Also paragraph 72, there's a statement that Eastern |
| 19 | MR SHIEH: I will first deal with the immediate cause of the | 19 | District No. 2 had been built by Cheoy Lee. It has been |
| 20 | collision. Before I do that, there are two minor | 20 | pointed out by my learned friend Mr Pao that Eastern |
| 21 | amendments I wish to make to our written closings, with | 21 | District No. 2 was not built by Cheoy Lee. The plans |
| 22 | thanks to my learned friend for pointing that out. | 22 | were drawn THE CHAIDMAN: I remember that being corrected by Mr I o |
| 23 24 | I will simply mention them. | 23 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: I remember that being corrected by Mr Lo, I think. |
| 24 25 | Paragraph 42 of our written closing. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Should be "Lamma IV"? | 24 | MR SHIEH: Yes. In the submission there's a sentence that |
| 23 | THE CHAINWAIN, 165, SHOULD UP LAIIIIIIA IV (| 25 | mix similari. 105. in the submission there's a semence that |

| | Page 5 | | Page 7 |
|----------|---|----------|---|
| 1 | says it's built by Cheoy Lee; that's incorrect. The | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 2 | plans were also drawn by Naval-Consult. | 2 | MR SHIEH: But obviously one could see the system in the |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment. Paragraph 72? | 3 | wheelhouse I mean, just placing the manual there in |
| 4 | MR SHIEH: Paragraph 72. | 4 | a language with which the coxswain is not necessarily |
| | THE CHAIRMAN: Just read out the impugned paragraph or | 5 | familiar |
| 5 | | | THE CHAIRMAN: It goes beyond that, doesn't it? Because the |
| 6 | sentence. Ah, "built by". It wasn't built by. | 6 7 | - · |
| 7 | MR SHIEH: Wasn't built by. | | coxswain said that he'd asked for help. |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: "Not built by". | 8 | MR SHIEH: He'd asked for help, he'd asked for training. |
| 9 | MR SHIEH: Yes. | 9 | And he had spoken to the marine officer, Mr Tang Wan-on. |
| 10 | Now, Mr Chairman, in respect of the immediate cause | 10 | There had been no response. So that is the state of the |
| 11 | of the collision and the events on 1 October, in terms | 11 | evidence. The coxswain hasn't really received any |
| 12 | of the evidence, we have had the evidence of the crew in | 12 | training himself. It was really kind of ad hoc, |
| 13 | respect of which memory should still be reasonably | 13 | learning-on-the-spot type of learning. |
| 14 | fresh. | 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, with a lifetime at sea. |
| 15 | As to the track of both vessels, we have the data | 15 | MR SHIEH: Yes. But that is really not the way |
| 16 | from the radar information and the charts plotted by | 16 | a professional coxswain ought to have been allowed to be |
| 17 | Captain Pryke, and on the navigational aspects and | 17 | really put in charge of the vessel. |
| 18 | Collision Regulations aspect we have the expert evidence | 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: To put this into context, of course, Lamma IV |
| 19 | of Captain Pryke. I'm not going to rehearse and make | 19 | was not required to carry radar, was she? |
| 20 | detailed reference to the underlying evidence. We would | 20 | MR SHIEH: But she was in fact equipped with a radar, and of |
| 21 | say, and respectfully suggest, that it's a clear case of | 21 | course Collision Regulations actually say that insofar |
| 22 | poor look-out on both sides. | 22 | as radars are actually equipped, then they shall be |
| 23 | In respect of Chow, we would submit there's no | 23 | used. And if you see fit to actually put in a radar, |
| 24 | proper training for radar use for Coxswain Chow on | 24 | then one would respectfully submit that you don't do it |
| 25 | Lamma IV. At the material time, there was no-one in the | 25 | in a half-baked manner. |
| | Page 6 | | Page 8 |
| 1 | wheelhouse to assist him, even though the minimum crew | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: So you would say that that's a matter that |
| 2 | number was four, and the Commission has received | 2 | the Commission should consider as in the frame, perhaps, |
| 3 | evidence that really it makes sense for there to be four | 3 | of being a failing by Hongkong Electric? |
| 4 | crew, so that there would be one crew who would be | 4 | MR SHIEH: Yes. As I say, whether one puts it in strong |
| 5 | assisting the coxswain in respect of look-out. | 5 | language, as a matter of criticism or as a matter of |
| 6 | The so-called crew member, the event organiser, | 6 | failing certain standards or in aspirational language |
| 7 | I will be making submissions in due course, wasn't | 7 | would be a matter for the Commission, but we would |
| 8 | really crew at all, both in terms of the legal | 8 | respectfully submit, if they themselves actually see the |
| 9 | definition of crew Mr Beresford will be dealing with | 9 | need to put in a radar, then it's actually their job to |
| 10 | the issue about the meaning of "crew" and also as | 10 | make sure that people are properly equipped and trained |
| 11 | a matter of fact. He hadn't actually been playing any | 11 | to deal with them. |
| 12 | meaningful role as crew. | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: And amongst those who required support that |
| 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: What do you say about the issue of, as you | 13 | they failed would be the coxswain himself? |
| 14 | put it, no proper training for Coxswain Chow in respect | 14 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 15 | of radar? Does anyone bear culpability for that or | 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: As well as others who have an interest in the |
| 16 | ought be criticised for that? | 16 | safety of the vessel? |
| 17 | MR SHIEH: Well, obviously it would be for the ferry | 17 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 18 | operator to make sure that there's a safe system, and in | 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 19 | part 2, Captain Pryke has made numerous recommendations. | 19 | MR SHIEH: Now, there was a debate as to when it was that |
| 20 | Insofar as the system within Hongkong Electric had | 20 | the Sea Smooth was first sighted, whether or not it was |
| 20 | fallen short of those requisite or desired standards, | 20 | 1 mile on the radar or whether or not it was one minute |
| 21 22 | then one could well say they had fallen short of those | 21 | prior to the collision, or 3 cables, or whether or not |
| 22 | | 22 | it was really even closer than 3 cables. These are |
| 23 24 | standards. Whether one puts it in the language of | 23 24 | various possibilities that have been mooted in the |
| 24 25 | a criticism or an aspiration obviously would be a matter for the Commission. | 24 25 | course of examination. |
| 23 | ioi ule Collinnission. | 23 | |

| | Page 9 | | Page 11 |
|----------------|---|----------|--|
| 1 | But we respectfully submit that in a sense, it | 1 | per cable. |
| 2 | varies or matters not much in the overall scheme of | 2 | Now, on Coxswain Chow's evidence, from the time of |
| 3 | things, and very often, these matters, one cannot be | 3 | his first visual sighting and from the time of his |
| 4 | overly precise. We would make submissions as to what | 4 | taking collision avoidance action of turning hard to |
| 5 | possibilities can really be discounted, and we would | 5 | starboard, it could not have accounted for 20 seconds. |
| 6 | respectfully say that one minute, first sighting, | 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: Let's just deal, if you would, first of all, |
| 7 | visually, can obviously be discounted because of working | 7 | with the first visual sighting and what Coxswain Chow |
| 8 | backwards. If it had been sighted one minute before the | 8 | said. He said he saw masthead, red and green lights, |
| 9 | collision, there would really have been enough time to | 9 | did he not? |
| 10 | take rather drastic avoidance action, and the track | 10 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 11 | would not really be in the form we have seen. | 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Vessel coming head-on. |
| 12 | But we say on the radar track and there really | 12 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 13 | cannot be any dispute about it we can see no | 13 | Assuming that it's 3 cables, he saw a vessel coming |
| 14 | discernable hard turn to starboard before 20:20. | 14 | head-on, there really was very little else that should |
| 15 | The joystick should react very quickly if there had | 15 | really have exercised his mind so as to delay or justify |
| 16 | really been an attempt to put hard to starboard, and | 16 | a delay in taking any collision avoidance action so that |
| 17 | it's the subject of Mr Sussex's examination of Coxswain | 17 | the |
| 18 | Chow. Captain Pryke's opinion is that, looking at the | 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: There's only one thing to do. |
| 19 | track, the real turn to starboard, hard turn to | 19 | MR SHIEH: Yes: turn hard to starboard. So if one were to |
| 20 | starboard, only took place around I think he said | 20 | work backwards, let's say he turned hard to starboard at |
| 21 | 20:20:10. | 20 | 20:20:10 and even, let's say, we add 5 or even |
| 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, seven seconds before. And in the time | | 10 seconds to that as being the time of approximate |
| 23 | then available, the seven seconds, the vessel was | 23 | first sighting, it would be around about 20:20. It |
| 24 | turned. He's accepting Dr Armstrong's evidence about | 24 | would still not be 3 cables; it would be much closer |
| 25 | the angle of the collision, that the vessel was turned. | 25 | than 3 cables. |
| | Page 10 | | Page 12 |
| 1 | MR SHIEH: Was turned to starboard, but that obviously | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: Because the hard to starboard was the only |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Hence the place on Lamma IV where the | | thing to do, and that's what eventually he did do |
| 3 | collision occurred. | 3 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 4 | MR SHIEH: Yes. But that obviously, in the overall scheme | 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: and therefore the sighting must have been |
| 5 | of things, was late. Of course one could debate as to | 5 | closer than the 3 cables? |
| 6 | who was later, but in the overall scheme of things, only | 6 | MR SHIEH: Yes, that's one possible argument. In fact |
| 7 | putting it hard to starboard at around that sort of | 7 | I think that was actually the point put by Mr Sussex to |
| 8 | timeframe was late. | 8 | Coxswain Chow. It's not as if some delicate judgment |
| 9 | If one actually works backwards from 20:20:10 as | 9 | had to be made, and Coxswain Chow had not actually |
| 10 | being around about the time when Coxswain Chow actually | 10 | spoken of anything that was particularly exercising his |
| 11 | made a hard turn to starboard, it could be said that the | 11 | mind at the time. |
| 12 | time of sighting, visual sighting, was likely to be less | 12 | Now, there is the evidence lately given in the |
| 13 | than 3 cables because we have had the approximation | 13 | witness box about sighting on radar at about 1 nautical |
| 14 | if we take 1 cable for 10 seconds, 3 cables would be | 14 | mile away. That's within the range of the radar. |
| 15 | 30 seconds. Obviously subsequently we have had a more | 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: That was during questioning by Mr Sussex? |
| 16 | precise calculation by Dr Armstrong as to the precise | 16 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 17 | position of the vessels. Mr Chairman, you will remember | 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Never mentioned anywhere previously? |
| 18 | the latest calculations done by Dr Armstrong as to | 18 | MR SHIEH: Never mentioned anywhere previously, that's |
| 19 | the | 19 | correct. |
| 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: The distance that the vessels were apart? | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Notwithstanding that a detailed prepared |
| 21 | MR SHIEH: The distance at various points in time. | 21 | statement, I think 6 February, was amongst the various |
| 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 22 | written documents |
| 1 | MR SHIEH: But we can take it largely that they don't | 23 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 23 | | | |
| 23 24 25 | actually differ much from Captain Pryke's approximation, if one were to work backwards. Around about 10 seconds | 24 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: that were available as to what he had to say about the incident? |

| | Page 13 | | Page 15 |
|----------|---|----------|--|
| 1 | MR SHIEH: Yes. And notwithstanding the fact that actually | 1 | his far right and therefore would have the effect of |
| 2 | on various occasions in his police interview, he | 2 | straining his neck. We would respectfully suggest this |
| 3 | actually referred to having looked at the radar display | 3 | is not something the Commission should really place |
| 4 | to look at various matters. So the fact of looking at | 4 | a good deal of weight on as justifying or providing any |
| 5 | the radar or looking at certain information on the radar | 5 | valid reason for not looking at the radar, because the |
| 6 | had been mentioned, and curiously | 6 | radar is something that can be adjusted or tilted. |
| 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. He sees Lamma II and the Shek Kok Tsu | | THE CHAIRMAN: Captain Pryke dealt with how one would deal |
| 8 | beacon. He then at a later stage notices the vessel is | 8 | with that if it was a problem. |
| 9 | now doing 12 knots from the radar. | 9 | MR SHIEH: Yes, I have in mind that late evidence given by |
| 10 | MR SHIEH: Yes. He says he saw the speed on the radar | 10 | Captain Pryke. It may well indicate some kind of defect |
| 11 | display. So he did see fit to mention something about | 11 | in the design of the wheelhouse, in the sense of placing |
| 12 | the radar and one might say it's a bit odd that if he | 12 | the radar so far away from the conning chair. Factually |
| 12 | did have the radar in mind, he did not at the same time | 12 | speaking, it may be because the radar actually didn't |
| 13 | mention, "Actually, I saw Sea Smooth coming at | 13 | come with the vessel and the original design of the |
| 14 | 1 nautical mile range". These are the usual | 14 | wheelhouse didn't actually take into account the need to |
| 15 | considerations in considering credibility, as to why he | 16 | look at the radar. |
| 10 | | 17 | |
| 17 | did not mention something as important as that. Of course, it could well be said that mentioning | | In any event, it would have helped if there had been |
| 18 19 | - | 18 19 | an extra crew station by his side helping with the look-out. |
| | that he had actually seen the radar, seen it on radar at 1 nautical mile away, and not having done anything, | | |
| 20 | | 20 | In the case of Sea Smooth, there was actually |
| 21 | doesn't actually help him much. THE CHAIRMAN: In the event. | 21 | a separate conning chair next to the coxswain so that |
| 22 | | 22 | there could be two persons sitting in front of the |
| 23 | MR SHIEH: Because in either case, it would be a case of bad | 23 | console. The fact of Sea Smooth is actually a different |
| 24 | look-out. Seeing it at 1 nautical mile range and doing | 24 | type of fault. Nobody actually bothered to sit there, |
| 25 | nothing is equally well, I'm not going to suggest any | 25 | even though the facility was there. I'll come to that. |
| | Page 14 | | Page 16 |
| 1 | relative fault as to which one is worse. But it doesn't | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: That was the obvious place from which to |
| 2 | actually improve his position. So what one may say, if | 2 | mount a look-out. |
| 3 | one were to play the devil's advocate, is that he had no | 3 | MR SHIEH: Yes. But obviously we've heard evidence that on |
| 4 | reason to make up this matter in trying to make him look | 4 | that night, as Mr Chairman put, that might appear to |
| 5 | better, because it doesn't actually make him look | 5 | have been the seat to avoid. Everybody was lying at the |
| 6 | better. But of course, a counter-argument is that it | 6 | back of the wheelhouse, rather cosy. |
| 7 | could well be some kind of embellishment of his | 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: If you sit there, you might be called upon to |
| 8 | evidence, which we sometimes see in witnesses thinking, | 8 | work; whereas if you sit on the settee or you sit on |
| 9 | "Maybe saying I saw it on radar could make me look | 9 | a chair where you can't see outside the wheelhouse, |
| 10 | better", when on analysis it doesn't. | 10 | you're not called upon to work, perhaps. |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: It would be one of the aspects of look-out he | 11 | MR SHIEH: Yes. Whatever might be the internal thinking as |
| 12 | ought to have been using. He has the equipment | 12 | to why people didn't choose to sit there, Mr Chairman, |
| 13 | available. | 13 | you have the evidence of one of the crew members that |
| 14 | MR SHIEH: Yes. | 14 | they regarded the act of going into the wheelhouse after |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: So that may have been the temptation, | 15 | performing their various duties as being in the nature |
| 16 | following your line of argument. | 16 | of taking a rest. That's in the case of Sea Smooth. |
| 17 | MR SHIEH: It might be a temptation to embellish his | 17 | And that is something to take into account in respect of |
| 18 | evidence by perhaps improving his position by saying, | 18 | the atmosphere, in a way, in the Sea Smooth. But I'll |
| 19 | "I did look at the radar", but, of course, upon proper | 19 | come to Sea Smooth |
| 20 | analysis it doesn't make him look better. Because | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Who do you say said that in evidence? |
| 21 | I think Captain Pryke accepted that if you actually see | 21 | MR SHIEH: It's one of the crew's evidence when he was |
| 22 | it at 1 nautical mile away, I mean, you should actually | 22 | interviewed by the police. I'll have that checked. |
| 23 | constantly monitor the radar. | 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. |
| 24 | He had made a suggestion that if he had to actually | 24 | MR SHIEH: I actually put it to that particular member, so |
| 25 | regularly look at the radar, he would have to look to | 25 | it's actually in evidence. I'll come back to that. |

| | Page 17 | | Page 19 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | There is a number of small issues concerning | 1 | Professor Ho examined it. |
| 2 | Coxswain Chow's evidence that I perhaps wish to remind | 2 | MR SHIEH: Yes. So it doesn't actually suggest in any way |
| 3 | the Commission that they will have to deal with. One is | 3 | that the horn might have been malfunctioning at the |
| 4 | the question of the sounding of the horn, and the other | 4 | time. |
| 5 | is the flashing of the searchlight. The sounding of the | 5 | At the end of the day, there's only Coxswain Chow's |
| 6 | horn has been mentioned all along, but the only evidence | 6 | word for it and the Commission will have to take that |
| 7 | is from Coxswain Chow himself. There's no other | 7 | into consideration, in deciding whether or not to accept |
| 8 | corroborative evidence, not from his own crew members | 8 | his evidence that he actually sounded the horn. |
| 9 | and not from the Sea Smooth crew. We know that the Sea | 9 | In any event, if he only sighted Sea Smooth very |
| 10 | Smooth wheelhouse was sound-proof. But Coxswain Lai | 10 | late in the day, it's questionable whether or not |
| 11 | said in his experience, even though the wheelhouse was, | 11 | sounding the horn at such a late stage would or might |
| 12 | in a way sorry, I might have said it's sound-proof. | 12 | have helped. |
| 13 | No, it was actually sealed. The doors were closed. The | 13 | The flashing of the searchlight was actually |
| 14 | windows were closed. | 14 | something not hitherto mentioned. It was something he |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: The whole purpose of a nautical whistle of | 15 | mentioned for the first time when he went into the |
| 16 | this kind | 16 | witness box. Again, there's no corroborative evidence |
| 17 | MR SHIEH: Is to be able to be heard by others inside the | 17 | as to anyone seeing the flashing of the searchlight. |
| 18 | wheelhouse. | 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was mentioned in his witness statement |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: By other vessels. It might well be cold and | 19 | I think of 6 February, was it not? |
| 20 | raining, so of course the windows would be closed on the | 20 | MR SHIEH: Not previously. |
| 21 | other vessel. That's why the whistle is required to be | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, but it was mentioned in the statement |
| 22 | of certain characteristics. | 22 | prepared in effect as evidence-in-chief. |
| 23 | MR SHIEH: Yes. In fact Coxswain Lai said in his | 23 | MR SHIEH: Yes, but not previously. Not previously. |
| 24 | experience, despite the closing of the windows, if the | 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, I follow that. |
| 25 | horn had been sounded, he would have heard it. | 25 | MR SHIEH: Yes. Again, bearing in mind the lateness of his |
| | Page 18 | | Page 20 |
| 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. The word he used was it was impossible | 1 | sighting of the Sea Smooth, it's again questionable |
| 2 | for him not to have heard it. | 2 | whether or not the flashing of a searchlight would have |
| 3 | MR SHIEH: Yes. Yes. Professor Ho inspected the console | 3 | played any role in avoiding the collision or alerting |
| 4 | and he gave some evidence as to the severe degree of | 4 | the other vessel. |
| 5 | rusting actually under the horn button. But in | 5 | Turning again to the Sea Smooth, we say there's no |
| 6 | fairness, Professor Ho actually inspected various other | 6 | enforced system of look-out, no attempt to lay down any |
| 7 | buttons too | 7 | ideas in the mind of the crew that they had |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: That applied to all the others. | 8 | a responsibility in terms of looking out, no allocation |
| 9 | MR SHIEH: That applied to all the others, and therefore it | 9 | of duties. The Commission will recall the crew evidence |
| 10 | might not be entirely conclusive because one doesn't | 10 | that there was no allocation of duties; it's all ad hoc. |
| 11 | actually know | 11 | Depends on who was in the mood to actually do anything. |
| 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: Copper oxide, was it not? | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: And in the hierarchy of a maritime crew, who |
| 13 | MR SHIEH: Rusting. It may be that. | 13 | bears responsibility for that? |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: He called it rusting, but I think he then | 14 | MR SHIEH: Well, the coxswain. The coxswain, obviously, |
| 15 | said it was copper oxide. | 15 | being the leader of the vessel should be somebody who |
| 16 | MR SHIEH: Copper oxide. There were photographs in his | 16 | had taken the responsibility for saying, "Hey, you. Can |
| 17 | latest report where he took pictures of the horn console | 17 | you help me with it?" So he should not feel inhibited |
| 18 | and others. | 18 | from doing it. Of course, higher up in the hierarchy, |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 19 | the employer obviously should have a proper system to |
| 20 | MR SHIEH: That's inconclusive and it may not suggest any | 20 | ensure that people are told what their duties are. |
| 21 | malfunctioning of the horn. In fact that's something we | 21 | I mean, in the event, for example because we have |
| 22 | may never be able to find out. | 22 | heard evidence that sometimes it may well be that the |
| 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: It's entirely consistent with a vessel that's | 23 | coxswain could well feel inhibited from actually giving |
| 24 | been under the sea, covered in water, and then is brought up and in the atmosphere for months until | 24 | orders to other crew members. Now, whether that is |
| 25 | | 25 | justifiable or whether that is a valid excuse of course |

| 1 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Wait do you say of the day's work that the 2 THE CHAIRMAN: What do you say of the day's work that the 3 prevariation by Constant Lai as to the issue of whether 4 or too he was empowered to order crew members to do 6 MR SHIEH: Yes. And they might say, well, if the boss tells 6 MR SHIEH: Weil, free was on a cutally fell you guys 7 THE CHAIRMAN: Theorem you cas shore X cover as the Cover as a cutally fell you guys 16 clearly, if that be the coss what the cover as an extern X cover as the cover as a cutally shore a nanow cover as the the cover as an extern X cover as the X cover as a cutally fell you guys 17 MR SHIEH: Y cs. Shu therey's no suggescion that somehow it as a they managed to grad some or to be 18 down to the level of specifically saying. "On this 19 orgen prevation all yougges. 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Y cs. and the crew members to a low shore X cover and the assort of managers or a dial specifical and the cover and the cover and the assort of managers or a dial specifical and the cover and the cover and the dial specifical and the cover and the assort of managers or a dial specifical and the cover and the co | | Page 21 | | Page 23 |
|---|--|---|--|---|
| 2 THE CHARMAN: Well, there was one degree of obvious a prevariation by Coxswain tais to the issue of whether 4 or not he was empowered to order crew members to do 5 mbrays. Sea Smooth had had to work that upbefror they began 4 more that had to work that upbefror they began 4 more than that to more that upbefror they began 5 mbrays. 4 or not he was empowered to order crew members to do 5 mbrays. Sea Smooth had had to work that upbefror they began 4 more than that the order that he crew members 5 mbrays. 5 MR SHIEH: Yes. And they might say, well, if the bots tells 6 drity work in tuiling my cloub crew members to do it. 6 THE CHAIRMAN: Therefore you say Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry 9 more from look-out - 7 mbrays. 11 Clearly, if that be the case, that the corswain 12 mbrays. 11 more than that to exave an or the 13 mbrays. 12 MR SHIEH: Yes. The moly append appoint some to be 14 mbrays. 11 more free of hampering any look-out. 15 a look-out on all vayages. 11 more than the conswain the look-out, but 14 mbrays. 16 a look-out on all vayages. 16 marks in the conswain the look on the low of specifically saying. "On this 19 vayage, cow member A shall preform the look-out, but 10 worage, and that be conswain the look-out, but 12 more flat. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one would at expeet that. But the system 21 mbrays and the conswain in bot look-out, on a working apy. 18 aporintel with the conswain is on inhi | 1 | is another matter. | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: What do you say of the day's work that the |
| 3 prevariation by Conswain Lai as to the issue of whether 3 the 2000 hours voyage to Yung Shue Wan, as an appet or 4 or not he was empowered to order crew members in do in respect of the issue of the causes of the collision? 6 MR SHIFH: Yes. And they might say, well, if the host tells in respect of the issue of the cause, other the core ware more host to do it." 7 HTE CHAIRMAN: Therefore you say Hong Kong & Kowlown Feer 0 10 clarry, if that be the case, that the conswain and the conswain and the conswain is one and the conswain is one and the conswain is one on and vargest of a look-out. 11 11 clarry, if that be the conswain is one one to be 11 IRR SHIEH: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only 13 to perform look-out - 12 would have the effect of hampering any look-out. 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not vij. 10 But the point I'm diving at is these are not the 15 that but the conswain and power to give the admission from the crew, and it's after all a hectic 14 20 some official - 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and the dive ox and upy ages 17 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the conswain and power to give these 16 10 21 | | | | · · · |
| 4 or not he was empowered to order crew members to do in respect of the issue of the collision? 5 MR SHIEH: Yes. And they might say, well, if the boas tells fm respect of the issue of the collision? 6 MR SHIEH: Yes. And they might say, well, if the boas tells fm respect of the issue of the collision? 7 them, that's fine. Threat, Th not going to do the fm respect of the issue of the collision? 8 dirty ovin it telling my clouw crew members to do it." fm respect of the issue of the collision? 9 THE CHAIRMAN: Therefore you say Heng Kong & Kowhorn Ferry fm respect of the colles of the collision? 11 clearly, if that be the case, that the conswain a coll actually tell fm respect of the colles of the collision? 13 to perform look-out - 11 fm respect of the respect of the colles of the collision? 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only fm respect of the colles of the | | - | | · · · · |
| 5 MR SHIFH: Yes. And they might say, well, if the boxs tells 7 MR SHIFH: Yes. And they might say, well, if the boxs tells 8 diny work in telling my fellow crew members to do it." 9 THE CHAIRMAN: Therefore you say Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry 10 bears some responsibility for not hoving set out 11 MR SHIFH: Yes. And there was no creating my look-out. 12 MR SHIFH: Yes, and perhaps going even forther, not only 13 before on all voyage. 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Nex, one would readily secure any sort 15 thab the cosswain should appoint someone to be 16 a look-out on all voyage. 17 MR SHIFH: Yes. The employer may not have to actually gett 18 divertifield y saing. On this 19 voyage, crew members A shall perform the look-out", but 20 some official - 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 22 that the cosswain and power to give these 23 actually Mell: Here was no collarge do grab a bito 0 24 directorias, and that 4 25 MR SHIFH: Yes. And the conswain is not inhibited. 26 THE CHAIRMAN: -: a gover that the | | | | |
| 6 ARS SHEEL: Yes. And they might say, well, if the bost tells 6 a carually felt tired or they somehow were not able to 7 them, that's fine. "I mean, I'm not going to do the 6 a carually felt tired or they somehow were not able to 9 THE CHAIRMAN: Therefore you say Hong Kong & Kowlton Ferry 9 THE CHAIRMAN: I thought the engineer said that he did feel 10 to perform look-out. 9 THE CHAIRMAN: I thought the engineer said that he did feel 11 clearly, if that be the case, that the conswain an actually tell you guys 10 10 to perform look-out. 12 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps upo going to a baite to 13 But the point I'm driving at is these are not the 14 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 16 dadmission from the reew, and it's after all a bectic 10 some or file 20 MR SHIEH: Yes. So at a result, much time was spent 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the conswain to not inhibited. 22 THE CHAIRMAN: '- a power that the company wished the 2 MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the 3 apopointed by the conswain to b | | | | - |
| 7 them, that's fine. 'I mean, I'm not going to do the 7 focus on any aspect of look-out. But these matters, 9 THE CHAIRMAN: Therefore you say Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry 9 THE CHAIRMAN: I thought the engineer said that he did feel 10 bears some responsibility for not having set out 10 Res Will: 'S, will there's no suggestion that somehow it 12 MR SHIEH: 'I only the coxswain an actually tell you guys 10 MR SHIEH: 'S, the employer may not have to actually get 16 a look-out on all voyage, and the level of specifically saying.'O to this 10 MR SHIEH: 'S, The employer may not have to actually get 18 down to the level of specifically saying.'O to this 10 10 MR SHIEH: 'S, The employer may not have to actually get 19 voyage, crew member A shall perform the look-out', but 20 MR SHIEH: 'S, S. The employer may not have to actually get 11 MR SHIEH: 'S, MR Shie ex such that the cowswain a to bal-ow ought perfugs to be such that the cave and the costswain and power to give these 20 MR SHIEH: 'S, S. Math the costswain and power to give these 24 three CHAIRMAN: '- given this was a high-speed craft.' 7 MR SHIEH: 'And there should not bo any inhibition on the 25 MR SHIEH: 'And there should not boany inhibition on the 2 2 | | - | | |
| 8 and y work in telling my fellow crew members to do it. 9 9 THE CHAIRMAN: Therefore you say Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferr 9 10 bears some responsibility for not having set out. 10 11 clearly, if that be the case, that the cosswain a 11 12 MR SHIEH: 17 only the cosswain can actually tell you guys. 11 13 to perform look out - 11 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only 14 16 a look-out on all voyages. 16 16 a look-out on all voyages. 17 20 some official - 17 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't sepect that. But the system 22 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain is not inhibited. 23 knew that the cosswain to be look-out on all 24 ord rections, and that' - 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. 26 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 27 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 28 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 29 rectavain in placing these orders. It's 29 rel conswain in placing these orders. It's 20 meethouse they wished the anumopherer in the wohous 3 <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<> | | | | |
| 9 THE CHARMAN: Therefore you say Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry 9 THE CHARMAN: Introduct the engineer said that he did feel 10 bears some responsibility for not having set out 10 inte dafter a 12-hour day. 12 MR SHIEH: Yes, but there's no suggestion that somehow it 13 to perform look-out 11 MR SHIEH: Yes, but there's no suggestion that somehow it 14 THE CHARMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only 14 Sort of matters that one would readily secure any sort 15 a hoot-out on all voyage. 16 day 17 THE CHARMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 16 day 17 THE CHARMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 MR SHIEH: It was a heetic day. They had to do extra 10 orget prime the cosswain is not inhibited. 22 21 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the cosswain is not inhibited. 22 23 26 THE CHARMAN: 'Ling Mather was an office table someone to be any inhibition on the spar of the cosswain in placing these orders. It's any office weaks on the stackness with when it was they managed to grab a bite to east. 27 THE CHARMAN: 'Ling Mather Weens and with weak and there's a stage, one could readily imagine, after a hared aly soworking day. <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td>• •</td></td<> | | | | • • |
| 10 bears some responsibility for nothaving set out 10 tired after a 12-hoar day. 11 Clearly, if that be the coss wain can actually tell you guys 13 to perform look-out - 13 to perform look-out - 13 But the point Th driving any look-out. 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only that but the cosswain should appoint someone to be 13 But the point Th driving at is these are not the 16 a look-out on all voyage. 10 for damission from the crew, and it's after all a heetic 16 a look-out on all voyage. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, so as a result, much time was spent 17 mes that the cosswain to be look-out', but 10 moming. 20 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain 21 voyage. 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 22 MR SHIEH: If was a heetic day. They had to do extra 21 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain 22 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. So as a result, much time was spent 23 knew that the cosswain is not inhibited. 22 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. So as a result, much time was spent 24 directions, and that's - 25 MR SHIEH: How an heed sowain | | | | |
| 11 Clearly, if that be the case, that the cosswain an actually tell yog ugs 11 MR SHIEH: Yes, but there's no suggestion that somehow it 12 MR SHIEH: Yos, and perhaps going even further, not only 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only 15 MR SHIEH: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only 14 sort of matters that one would readily secure any sort 16 a look-out on all voyages. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: The remember A shall perform the look-out", but 10 some official - 16 day 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 MR SHIEH: I was a hectic day. They had to do extra 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 MR SHIEH: I was a neat. Yes. 22 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 MR SHIEH: I was a neat. Yes. 23 MR SHIEH: Yes, and the coxswain is not inhibited. 22 24 eat. 24 there the AIRMAN: - a power that the company wished the experime should be the oave wished someone to be a sy inhibition on the spoint the swas an inph-speed craft. MR SHIEH: Yes, and the cosswain to be look-out on all voyages 25 MR SHIEH: And there should not be | | | | |
| 12 MR SHIEH: If only the cosswain can actually tell you guys 12 would have the effect of hampering any look-out. 13 to perform look-out - 13 But the point I'm driving at is these are not the 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only 14 But the point I'm driving at is these are not the 16 a look-out on all voyage. 15 of admission from the crew, and it's after all a hectic 16 a look-out on all voyage. 16 of admission from the crew, and it's after all a hectic 17 MR SHIEH: Yes. The employer may not have to actually get 16 day 18 some official - 20 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 output perhaps to be such that the crew and the coxwain thad power to give these 20 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the cosswain is not inhibited. 24 directions, and that's - 20 THE CHAIRMAN: '- a power that the company wished the 2 MR SHIEH: Yes. Page 24 14 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 1 THE CHAIRMAN: The should of day it was. So they were 2 2 coxswain to use because they wished someone to be 3 appointed by the coxoswain to be look-out on all 1 | | | | - |
| 13 to perform look-out - 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only 15 that but the consumin should appoint someone to be 14 16 a look-out on all voyages. of admission from the crew, and it's after all a hectic 17 MR SHIEH: Yes. The employer may not have to actually get is a crew that had been on duty since 7.30 in the 19 voyage, crew member A shall perform the look-out", but 19 20 some official - 20 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 10 22 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the crew | | - | | |
| 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, and perhaps going even further, not only 14 sort of matters that one would readily secure any sort 15 that but the coxswain should appoint someone to be 15 of admission from the erew, and it's after all a heetic 16 a look-out on all voyages. 16 of admission from the rew, and it's after all a heetic 17 MR SHIEH: Yes. The employer may not have to actually get 16 day 18 some official - 17 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the coxswain 20 WR SHIEH: It was a heetic day. They had to do extra 21 the CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 WR SHIEH: It was a heetic day. They had to do extra 22 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the coxswain 20 MR SHIEH: It was a heetic day. They had to do extra 23 appointed by the coxswain is not inhibited. 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. So as a result, much time was spent 24 torgets - 24 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 1 3 appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all 4 14 14 4 trookout all voyages - 5 < | | | | |
| 15 that but the cosswain should appoint someone to be 15 of admission from the crew, and it's after all a bectic 16 a look-out on all voyage. 16 day - 17 MR SHIEH: Yes. The employer may not have to actually get 16 day - 18 down to the level of specifically saying. 'On this 17 THE CHAIRMAN: I'm trying to look at it objectively. This 19 voyage. crew member A shall perform the look-out", but 20 MR SHIEH: It was a heetic day. They had to do extra 21 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain 20 MR SHIEH: It was a heetic day. They had to do extra 22 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain 21 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. So as a result, much time was spent 24 directions, and that's - 25 MR SHIEH: Stex. And the cosswain is not inhibited. 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the cosswain is not inhibited. 22 Page 22 24 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 1 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 2 cosswain to use because they wished someone to be 3 MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the 3 part of the cosswain in placing these orders. It's 3 M | | | | |
| 16 alook-out on all voyages. 17 MR SHIEH: Yes. The employer may not have to actually get down to the level of specifically saying. 'On this is a crew member A shall perform the look-out', but some official - 16 day 18 down to the level of specifically saying. 'On this is a crew that had been on duty since 7.30 in the morning. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: 'No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system cought perhaps to be such that the crew and the coxswain that the cosswain had power to give these directions, and that's - 20 MR SHIEH: It was a hetcic day. They had to do extra 20 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the coxswain directions, and that's - 21 WR SHIEH: It was a hetcic day. They had to do extra 21 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the coxswain directions, and that's - 22 WR SHIEH: It was they managed to grab a bite to 22 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the coxswain is not inhibited. 23 MR SHIEH: Grab a meal. Yes. 23 Page 22 Page 24 1 THE CHAIRMAN: - a power that the company wished the coxswain to be bok-out on all divoyages 3 3 4 tryoyages S 3 3 a betic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy divellouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanued to take on the prole of a look-out. Of course, if on | | | | |
| 17 MR SHIEH: Yes. The employer may not have to actually get 17 THE CHAIRMAN: I'm trying to look at it objectively. This 18 down to the level of specifically saying. 'On this 18 is a crew that had been on duty since 7.30 in the 20 same official 20 WR SHIEH: It was a hectic day. They had to do extra 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 MR SHIEH: It was a hectic day. They had to do extra 22 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain 20 MR SHIEH: It was a hectic day. They had to do extra 23 appointed by the cosswain is not inhibited. 20 MR SHIEH: The SHE was they managed to grab a bite to 24 directions, and that's 24 eat. 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the cosswain is not inhibited. 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. 7 THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were 2 Well over 12 hours into a working day. 3 appointed by the cosswain to be look-out on all 4 WSHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of 4 tree theouse, in a actrk, cosy 4 theet heouse, in a actrk, cosy 6 whelehouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that 7 they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might 8 have wanted to be, | | | | |
| 18 down to the level of specifically saying. 'On this 19 voyage, crew member A shall perform the look-out', but 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 22 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain 23 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain 24 directions, and that's 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the cosswain is not inhibited. Page 22 14 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the corswain to use because they wished someone to be 3 appointed by the cosswain to be look-out on all 4 voyages 5 MR SHIEH: Yes. 6 THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. 7 MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the 8 paraf of the cosswain in placing these orders. It's 9 really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole 10 company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. 11 The Commission will remember the evidence as to the 12 set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word 13 "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, 14 after a hard day's work, i | | | | |
| 19 voyage, crew member A shall perform the look-out', but 19 morning. 20 some official 20 11 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 WR SHIEH: It was a hectic day. They had to do extra 21 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain ab extra 21 23 directions, and that's 22 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. So as a result, much time was spent 23 directions, and that's 24 eat. 24 directions, and that's 24 eat. 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the cosswain is not inhibited. 25 MR SHIEH: Grab a meal. Yes. 7 Page 24 1 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 1 14 voyages 2 Well over 12 honors into a working day. 3 appointed by the cosswain to be look-out on all 4 workenderse, | | | | |
| 20 some official 20 MR SHIEH: It was a heetic day. They had to do extra 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 20 woyages. 20 ught perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain 20 WR SHIEH: It was a heetic day. They had to do extra 23 ught perhaps to be such that the crew and the cosswain 20 WR SHIEH: So as a result, much time was spent 24 directions, and that's 20 WR SHIEH: Grab a meal. Yes. 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the cosswain is not inhibited. 24 eat. 26 Page 24 THE CHAIRMAN: ' a power that the company wished the cosswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all 1 THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were 2 woyages 3 MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the 1 THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. 1 1 The CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. 1 1 there should not be an encouragement for look-out. 1 there the woold not the atmosphere in the whole 1 there the cossum in placing these orders. It's 1 1 there to the consume on the react aday work, is rather dark and there's 1 there to the consume | | | | |
| 21 THE CHAIRMAN: No, one wouldn't expect that. But the system 21 voyages. 22 ought perhaps to be such that the crow and the cosswain 23 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. So as a result, much time was spent 23 directions, and that's 24 diating with when it was they managed to grab a bite to 24 directions, and that's 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the cosswain is not inhibited. 25 24 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 26 MR SHIEH: CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were 2 woyages 28 WR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of 3 woyages 3 MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of 4 voyages 5 MR SHIEH: Although there should not be any inhibition on the 5 THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. 7 MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of 7 tree and the cosswain in placing these orders. It's 8 have wanted to take on a look-out. ore could readily imagine 8 really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole 10 the would not be any inhibition on the 9 really the culture and the atmosphere or the whole 10 the would co | | | | - |
| 22 ought perhaps to be such that the crew and the coxswain 22 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. So as a result, much time was spent 23 directions, and that's - 23 dealing with when it was they managed to grab a bite to 24 directions, and that's - 24 eat. 23 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the coxswain is not inhibited. 25 MR SHIEH: Grab a meal. Yes. Page 24 1 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 2 mean the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be 25 MR SHIEH: Grab a meal. Yes. 3 appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all 4 THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were 3 appointed by the coxswain in placing these orders. It's 7 MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the 3 MR SHIEH: And there should not be an encouragement for look-out. 7 they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might 10 company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. 10 them to take on a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells 11 The Commission will remember the evidence as to the 10 In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know 12 star next to the conning chair; nobody ast there Were 16 THE CHAIRMA | | | | |
| 23 knew that the coxswain had power to give these 23 dealing with when it was they managed to grab a bite to 24 directions, and that's - 24 eat. 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the coxswain is not inhibited. 25 MR SHIEH: Grab a meal. Yes. Page 22 1 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 1 THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were 2 ocreation of the company wished the 1 THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were 3 appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all 1 THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were 3 appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all 1 THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were 4 voyages 5 a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy 5 MR SHIEH: Yes. 6 wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that 6 they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might 8 7 readity the culture and the atmosphere in the whoelhouse. 10 then to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine 11 The Commission will remember the evidence as to the 10 thes statemest withich they | | | | |
| 24 directions, and that's 24 eat. 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the coxswain is not inhibited. 24 eat. 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the coxswain is not inhibited. 25 MR SHIEH: Grab a meal. Yes. 21 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be a appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages 1 THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. 3 MR SHIEH: Yes. 1 THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. 7 7 MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the speculate should not be any inhibition on the appart of the cosswain in placing these orders. It's preat of the cosswain in placing these orders. It's preat of the cosswain in placing these orders. It's preat of the cosswain in placing these orders. It's preat and day's work, it's rather dark and there's as they in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word if a star next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We field out have to speculate whether anyone actually stat at post. I was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually stat there during that port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. 18 MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. 18 MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee the port-side sofa and the engincer sat on the small chair. 18 | | | | - |
| 25 MR SHIEH: Yes. And the coxswain is not inhibited. 25 MR SHIEH: Grab a meal. Yes. Page 24 1 THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the 2 1 THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. 3 appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all 4 1 THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. 3 appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all 4 1 THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. 7 MR SHIEH: Yes. 5 a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy 6 6 THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. 7 they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might 8 8 part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's 9 really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole 10 7 they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might 8 have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the 9 role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells 10 10 11 The Commission will remember the evidence as to the 9 11 the slackness with which they would go about conducting 11 11 12 set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word 13 13 In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know 14< | | | | |
| Page 221THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages1THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day.3appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages3MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy6THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. 7MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the 8a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy6THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. 7MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the 8methouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that 77MR SHIEH: And there should be an encouragement for look-out. 10they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might 88have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the 9or clo a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells 1010them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine 11the slackness with which they would go about conducting 1212set-up in the Sca Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word 13That's entirely consistent with what we know 1413a chair next to the conning chair, mobody sat there. 15a chair next to the conning chair during other voyages, but we 1614know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that 19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the 1919fateful journey. We kn | | | | |
| 1THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the cosswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the cosswain to be look-out on all voyages 51THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day.3MR SHIEH: Yes.3MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy6THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's 93MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the 910company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. 11The Commission will remember the evidence as to the 1212set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word 13To the sofa and they's work, it's rather dark and there's 1413a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We 1415THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually stat 1616THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.17the sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. 2017THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.18know as a fact nobody actually sat on | 25 | MR SHIEH: Yes. And the coxswain is not inhibited. | 25 | MR SHIEH: Grab a meal. Yes. |
| 2coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages2well over 12 hours into a working day.3MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy6THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft.3MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy6THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft.67MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's 969really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.710The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word 13713"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, 41014after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's a chair next to the conning chair uning other voyages, but we 161316THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the other conning chair during other voyages, but we 1718know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the some and whee whether they were tired after a day's 2224work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was a day the hearing ast to compareively his 2224hours on a conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if 23 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> | | | | |
| 3appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all3MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of4voyages5MR SHIEH: Yes.5a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy6THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft.6wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that7MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the8part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's69really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole6they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might10company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.10them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine11The Commission will remember the evidence as to the10them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word11the slackness with which they would go about conducting12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word13In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's14In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know15a chair next to the conning chair during other voyages, but we18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa.16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually stat there18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa.17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa.18know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that19 | | Page 22 | | Page 24 |
| 4voyages4tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after5MR SHIEH: Yes.a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy6THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft.a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy7MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on thea hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy8part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It'sft even had there should not be any inhibition on the9really the culture and the atmosphere in the wholeft even had they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might10company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.ft even had they wanted to take on the11The Commission will remember the evidence as to therole of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the wordit the slackness with which they would go about conducting12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the wordit the slackness with which they would go about conducting13"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine,it the slackness with which they would go about conducting14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there'sit hen to take on a look-out. Of course that we know15a chair next to the conning chair during other voyages, but weit fee the softa.16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually stat there during that19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.21 | 1 | - | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were |
| 5MR SHIEH: Yes.5a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy6THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft.6wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that7MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the8part of the cosswain in placing these orders. It's6wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that8part of the cosswain in placing these orders. It's7they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might9really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole9role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells10company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.10them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine11The Commission will remember the evidence as to the10them to take on a look-out. One could readily imagine12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word11the slackness with which they would go about conducting13"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine,13In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's14was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the15a chair next to the conning chair, nobody sat there. We16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the19from the trade union actually also gave some rather20por | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the | | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. |
| 6THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft.6wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that7MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the9really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole7they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might9really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole9role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells10company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.10them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine11The Commission will remember the evidence as to the11the slackness with which they would go about conducting12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word12themselves in the wheelhouse.13"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine,13Infact that's entirely consistent with what we know14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's14these to speculate whether anyone actually sat at16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the19from the trade union actually also gave some rather20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.20helpful evidence in his witness statement during the21Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's2224 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have </td <td>2</td> <td>THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be</td> <td>2</td> <td>THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day.MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of</td> | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day.MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of |
| 7MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the 8 part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's 9 really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole 10 company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.7they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the 9 role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells10company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.10them to take on a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells11The Commission will remember the evidence as to the 12 set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word 1310them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine13"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, 14 after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's 15 a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We 16 don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at 1713In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know 1416THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on 17The sofa.17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we 191818know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that 191919fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the 201921Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's 222423not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if 232324somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to24 | 2 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all | 2 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day.MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after |
| 8part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's8have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the9really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole0role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells10company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.10them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine11The Commission will remember the evidence as to the10them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word11the slackness with which they would go about conducting13"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine,13In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's13In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know15a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We15occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa.16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the19from the trade union actually also gave some rather20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.20helpful evidence in his witness statement during the21Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's21last day of the hearing as to comparatively this22work, and we knew it w | 2 3 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages | 2 3 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day.MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after |
| 9really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.9role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells10company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.10them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine11The Commission will remember the evidence as to the 12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word10them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine13"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, 14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's13In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's14was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the15a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We15occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa.16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the19from the trade union actually also gave some rather20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.20helpful evidence in his witness statement during the21Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's21last day of the hearing as to comparatively this22work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was2224 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have </td <td>2 3 4 5</td> <td>THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes.</td> <td>2 3 4 5</td> <td>THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day.MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that</td> | 2 3 4 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. | 2 3 4 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day.MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that |
| 10company; there should be an encouragement for look-out.10them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine11The Commission will remember the evidence as to the11them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word12them selves in the wheelhouse.13"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine,14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's14In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know14a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We15occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa.16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the19from the trade union actually also gave some rather20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.21last day of the hearing as to comparatively this22work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was2224 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have23not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if24a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. | 2 3 4 5 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day.MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that |
| 11The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word11the slackness with which they would go about conducting12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word11the slackness with which they would go about conducting13"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, a fter a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's13In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's14was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa.16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we 1816THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.18know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that 19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee 1920port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.20helpful evidence in his witness statement during the 2122work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was 232224 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have 2323not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if 2423a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day.MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might |
| 12set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word12themselves in the wheelhouse.13"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine,13In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's13In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know15a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We14was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at15occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa.17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on18know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the19from the trade union actually also gave some rather20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.21last day of the hearing as to comparatively this21Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's2224 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have23not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if23compared with other regimes. Of course that is on24somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to24a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells |
| 13"cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's13In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's13In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know15a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We14was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at15occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa.17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on18know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the19from the trade union actually also gave some rather20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.21last day of the hearing as to comparatively this22work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was2224 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have23not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if23compared with other regimes. Of course that is on24somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to24a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells |
| 14after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's14was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the15a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We14was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at15occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa.17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on18know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the19from the trade union actually also gave some rather20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.20helpful evidence in his witness statement during the21Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's21last day of the hearing as to comparatively this23not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if23compared with other regimes. Of course that is on24somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to24a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine |
| 15a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that 1915occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa.16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that 1916THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.18know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. 2018MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee 1921Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was 2321last day of the hearing as to comparatively this 2423not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to24a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting |
| 16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was on t conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.17the sofa.18know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we from the trade union actually also gave some rather helpful evidence in his witness statement during the 2122work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to2424a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. |
| 16don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was on t conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.17the sofa.17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.17the other conning chair during other voyages, but we fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to16THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa.18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee 1919form the trade union actually also gave some rather helpful evidence in his witness statement during the 2122work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to24a rather high level of generality. <td>2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13</td> <td> THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, </td> <td>2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13</td> <td> THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know </td> | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know |
| 18know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the19from the trade union actually also gave some rather20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.20helpful evidence in his witness statement during the21Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's21last day of the hearing as to comparatively this22work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was2224 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have23not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if23compared with other regimes. Of course that is on24somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to24a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the |
| 18know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that18MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the19from the trade union actually also gave some rather20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.20helpful evidence in his witness statement during the21Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's21last day of the hearing as to comparatively this22work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was2224 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have23not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if23compared with other regimes. Of course that is on24somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to24a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa. |
| 19fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.19from the trade union actually also gave some rather helpful evidence in his witness statement during the 2021Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was 2319from the trade union actually also gave some rather helpful evidence in his witness statement during the 2123not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to2424a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa. THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on |
| 20port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair.20helpful evidence in his witness statement during the21Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's21last day of the hearing as to comparatively this22work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was2224 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have23not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if23compared with other regimes. Of course that is on24somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to24a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa. THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa. |
| 21Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's21last day of the hearing as to comparatively this22work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was2224 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have23not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if23compared with other regimes. Of course that is on24somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to24a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa. THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa. MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee |
| work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa. THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa. MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee from the trade union actually also gave some rather |
| 23not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to23compared with other regimes. Of course that is on a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa. THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa. MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee from the trade union actually also gave some rather helpful evidence in his witness statement during the |
| 24 somebody wanted to take it upon himself voluntarily to 24 a rather high level of generality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa. THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa. MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee from the trade union actually also gave some rather helpful evidence in his witness statement during the last day of the hearing as to comparatively this |
| | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa. THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa. MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee from the trade union actually also gave some rather helpful evidence in his witness statement during the last day of the hearing as to comparatively this 24 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have |
| 25 perform any look-out when they were sitting on the sofa. 25 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: a power that the company wished the coxswain to use because they wished someone to be appointed by the coxswain to be look-out on all voyages MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: given this was a high-speed craft. MR SHIEH: And there should not be any inhibition on the part of the coxswain in placing these orders. It's really the culture and the atmosphere in the whole company; there should be an encouragement for look-out. The Commission will remember the evidence as to the set-up in the Sea Smooth wheelhouse. I use the word "cosy". It was indeed rather cosy. One could imagine, after a hard day's work, it's rather dark and there's a chair next to the conning chair; nobody sat there. We don't have to speculate whether anyone actually sat at the other conning chair during other voyages, but we know as a fact nobody actually sat there during that fateful journey. We know two sailors sat on the port-side sofa and the engineer sat on the small chair. Leaving aside whether they were tired after a day's work, and we knew it was a busy day, the atmosphere was not conducive to very vigilant look-out, even if | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the kind of day it was. So they were well over 12 hours into a working day. MR SHIEH: Although there was no direct admission of tiredness as I say, one could readily imagine, after a hectic evening, in the evening, in a dark, cosy wheelhouse, one cannot preclude the possibility that they would not be in as vigilant a position as one might have wanted to be, even had they wanted to take on the role of a look-out. Of course, if one actually tells them to take on a look-out, one could readily imagine the slackness with which they would go about conducting themselves in the wheelhouse. In fact that's entirely consistent with what we know was happening in the wheelhouse. There was the occasional chatting, they were lying on the sofa. THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think anyone said they were lying on the sofa. MR SHIEH: Sitting. Sitting on the sofa. I think Mr Lee from the trade union actually also gave some rather helpful evidence in his witness statement during the last day of the hearing as to comparatively this 24 hours on, 24 hours off arrangement, how it would have compared with other regimes. Of course that is on |

| | Page 25 | | Page 27 |
|----|---|----|---|
| 1 | MR SHIEH: But we've had comparative evidence as to how | 1 | still have been spotted. |
| 2 | other crew members had their | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. What Captain Pryke said about that was |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Working conditions in other companies, at | 3 | it was incumbent upon a coxswain to go up and down the |
| 4 | least the two that he mentioned, were not as onerous. | 4 | range, if you set it as low as 0.75, in a vessel doing |
| 5 | MR SHIEH: Yes, not as onerous, both in terms of working | 5 | that speed. |
| 6 | hours and also meal time. | 6 | MR SHIEH: Yes, he should vary the range. In fact, even in |
| 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 7 | COLREGs itself I think it refers to long-distance |
| 8 | MR SHIEH: In fact, Mr Chairman, you may remember in fact in | 8 | scanning. |
| 9 | the minutes produced by Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry, the | 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 10 | company actually had to issue warnings or reminders to | 10 | MR SHIEH: In terms of whether or not Lamma IV had |
| 11 | crew members that although the company knew that they | 11 | navigation lights on, the Commission may wish to |
| 12 | had to find time to grab a bite, at least don't do it in | 12 | consider direct evidence coming from the crew members of |
| 13 | front of passengers. It's in that clip of minutes | 13 | having switched on the navigation lights, and also that |
| 14 | attached to Mr Ng's witness | 14 | they had actually seen the navigation lights from the |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: I remember what you're referring to. | 15 | berth. We had two members giving evidence of that. |
| 16 | MR SHIEH: So the company was indeed aware that crew members | 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 17 | had to find time to grab a bite and they were actually | 17 | MR SHIEH: One seeing only the green light, and the other |
| 18 | driven to eating it in front of passengers. What the | 18 | going to berth 1 and seeing both starboard lights. At |
| 19 | company did was to tell them not to do so, without | 19 | that point in time, I believe Lamma II hadn't got to |
| 20 | giving thoughts to meal arrangements. | 20 | berth 1 yet. |
| 21 | Of course, it's hard to establish positively that | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: That was the evidence we received, and that |
| 22 | this hectic schedule has had a positive causative | 22 | afforded him the view that he testified to. |
| 23 | impact, but that is something obviously, in terms of | 23 | MR SHIEH: Yes, because Lamma II had not yet got to berth 1, |
| 24 | recommendation, the Commission may wish to consider | 24 | so he would have an unobstructed view. |
| 25 | dealing with. Because even though matters may not be | 25 | Of course, one might say they may have a motive to |
| | Page 26 | | Page 28 |
| 1 | positively proven to be a positive contributing factor | 1 | lie. I'm not sure it was put to them in terms that they |
| 2 | on a balance of probability, it is obviously something | 2 | were lying. But insofar as one wants to look at other |
| 3 | which one could well believe to be in need of | 3 | objective evidence of course, we have the evidence of |
| 4 | improvement in the overall safety regime. | 4 | the fireman who saw the green light and whose evidence |
| 5 | The coxswain admitted that he actually did not | 5 | was |
| 6 | regularly monitor the radar and there was a sense of | 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's Fireman Tam. Dramatic evidence. |
| 7 | complacency. He first saw the Lamma IV, according to | 7 | MR SHIEH: Yes. Who did testify. |
| 8 | him, 2-3 ship-lengths away, and we say that obviously | 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: He's alongside the Lamma IV on the starboard |
| 9 | was late. He didn't recall seeing any lights on | 9 | side. There's a woman clinging onto a railing, and |
| 10 | Lamma IV. Now, he might not actually be positively | 10 | above her is the lit green navigation light. |
| 11 | saying that there were no lights. | 11 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: I thought he got to that point when pressed: | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: And above that is the radar scanner, which is |
| 13 | there weren't any lights. | 13 | still spinning. |
| 14 | MR SHIEH: Yes, but that caused into enquiry whether or not | 14 | MR SHIEH: Yes. So one could well take the view that that |
| 15 | the navigation lights were on at the time of collision. | 15 | is rather cogent, direct evidence from somebody at close |
| 16 | That is why we have had wide-ranging scientific evidence | 16 | range. |
| 17 | and expert evidence as to examination of the powder and | 17 | Of course the Commission will remember the evidence |
| 18 | also the wiring system. | 18 | that the crew had given about the manner in which they |
| 19 | Of course, whether the lights were on or not does | 19 | switched the various buttons; that they would be |
| 20 | not alter the antecedent question of poor look-out, | 20 | switched to "2", battery, because of the experience they |
| 21 | because had he looked at the radar more, had there been | 21 | had in switching to generator, and that there was |
| 22 | a proper system of look-out, had somebody actually | 22 | nothing untoward about the buzzer and also the indicator |
| 23 | helped him look at the radar, the approach of Lamma IV | 23 | lights. |
| 24 | would and should have been spotted at an earlier time. | 24 | Of course we also have Dr Cheng's evidence as to his |
| 25 | Even though his range was 0.75 nautical miles, it should | 25 | examination of the deposits on the broken bulbs. He was |

| 1able to positively determine that there had been1MR SHIEH: No. No. But to counter that sort of sugges2an electric current on the port side and the masthead2I would respectfully say this. The stern light the3light, and although he wasn't able to conclude3stern relay was badly damaged, and the stern circuit4an electric current on the starboard, he was indeed able5to detect the presence of tungsten and oxygen on55to detect the presence of tungsten and oxygen on5light had certainly had an electric current going6starboard, which would have indicated6through it. So the stern light would have been on and7THE CHAIRMAN: Well, in all three bulbs there was tungsten7perhaps damaged as a result of the collision.8oxide.9One would venture to say that if the stern light was9MR SHIEH: Yes.9on, is there any other reason why the others would not10THE CHAIRMAN: And in masthead and port, there was magnesium10be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern,11hydroxide, which is what is formed by electrolysis of11masthead and sidelights would have been on, and12seawater.12because of the particular configuration of damage, the13MR SHIEH: Yes. Yes. In terms of the appearance of the13stern light was particularly badly damaged, so as to | |
|--|------------|
| 2an electric current on the port side and the masthead2I would respectfully say this. The stern light the3light, and although he wasn't able to conclude3stern relay was badly damaged, and the stern circuit4an electric current on the starboard, he was indeed able5to detect the presence of tungsten and oxygen on5to detect the presence of tungsten and oxygen on5light had certainly had an electric current going6starboard, which would have indicated6through it. So the stern light would have been on and7THE CHAIRMAN: Well, in all three bulbs there was tungsten7perhaps damaged as a result of the collision.8oxide.8One would venture to say that if the stern light was9MR SHIEH: Yes.10be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern,11hydroxide, which is what is formed by electrolysis of1112seawater.12 | |
| 3light, and although he wasn't able to conclude an electric current on the starboard, he was indeed able 53stern relay was badly damaged, and the stern circuit 44an electric current on the starboard, he was indeed able 54breaker had obviously jumped or tripped. So the stern 55to detect the presence of tungsten and oxygen on 65light had certainly had an electric current going 66starboard, which would have indicated 76through it. So the stern light would have been on and 77THE CHAIRMAN: Well, in all three bulbs there was tungsten 87perhaps damaged as a result of the collision.8One would venture to say that if the stern light was 99on, is there any other reason why the others would not 1010THE CHAIRMAN: And in masthead and port, there was magnesium 1110be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern, masthead and sidelights would have been on, and 1212seawater.12 | |
| 4an electric current on the starboard, he was indeed able4breaker had obviously jumped or tripped. So the stern5to detect the presence of tungsten and oxygen on5light had certainly had an electric current going6starboard, which would have indicated6through it. So the stern light would have been on and7THE CHAIRMAN: Well, in all three bulbs there was tungsten7perhaps damaged as a result of the collision.8oxide.8One would venture to say that if the stern light was9MR SHIEH: Yes.9on, is there any other reason why the others would not10THE CHAIRMAN: And in masthead and port, there was magnesium10be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern,11hydroxide, which is what is formed by electrolysis of11masthead and sidelights would have been on, and12seawater.12because of the particular configuration of damage, the | |
| 5to detect the presence of tungsten and oxygen on starboard, which would have indicated5light had certainly had an electric current going6starboard, which would have indicated6through it. So the stern light would have been on and perhaps damaged as a result of the collision.7THE CHAIRMAN: Well, in all three bulbs there was tungsten oxide.7Derehaps damaged as a result of the collision.8oxide.8One would venture to say that if the stern light was on, is there any other reason why the others would not be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern, 1110THE CHAIRMAN: And in masthead and port, there was magnesium 1210be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern, masthead and sidelights would have been on, and 1212because of the particular configuration of damage, the | |
| 6starboard, which would have indicated6through it. So the stern light would have been on and7THE CHAIRMAN: Well, in all three bulbs there was tungsten7perhaps damaged as a result of the collision.8oxide.8One would venture to say that if the stern light was9MR SHIEH: Yes.9on, is there any other reason why the others would not10THE CHAIRMAN: And in masthead and port, there was magnesium10be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern,11hydroxide, which is what is formed by electrolysis of11masthead and sidelights would have been on, and12seawater.12because of the particular configuration of damage, the | |
| 7THE CHAIRMAN: Well, in all three bulbs there was tungsten7perhaps damaged as a result of the collision.8oxide.8One would venture to say that if the stern light was9MR SHIEH: Yes.9on, is there any other reason why the others would not10THE CHAIRMAN: And in masthead and port, there was magnesium10be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern,11hydroxide, which is what is formed by electrolysis of11masthead and sidelights would have been on, and12seawater.12because of the particular configuration of damage, the | |
| 8oxide.8One would venture to say that if the stern light was9MR SHIEH: Yes.9on, is there any other reason why the others would not10THE CHAIRMAN: And in masthead and port, there was magnesium10be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern,11hydroxide, which is what is formed by electrolysis of11masthead and sidelights would have been on, and12seawater.12because of the particular configuration of damage, the | |
| 9MR SHIEH: Yes.9on, is there any other reason why the others would not10THE CHAIRMAN: And in masthead and port, there was magnesium10be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern,11hydroxide, which is what is formed by electrolysis of11masthead and sidelights would have been on, and12seawater.12 | |
| 10THE CHAIRMAN: And in masthead and port, there was magnesium10be on? So the likelihood would be, okay, all stern,11hydroxide, which is what is formed by electrolysis of11masthead and sidelights would have been on, and12seawater.12be cause of the particular configuration of damage, the | |
| 11hydroxide, which is what is formed by electrolysis of11masthead and sidelights would have been on, and12seawater.12because of the particular configuration of damage, the | |
| 12 seawater. 12 because of the particular configuration of damage, the | |
| 1 6 67 | |
| 15 Mit Shillin. Tes. If terms of the upped and of the 15 stern right was particularly baddy during during the stern | |
| 14 various circuit breakers, we know from the latest 14 result in a strong surge of current which had the effect | |
| 15 evidence from Professor Ho that the circuit breakers for 15 of tripping the stern circuit breaker and also it was so | |
| 16the navigation lights, barring the stern light, because16high that it actually also tripped the navigation lights | |
| 1011 <td></td> | |
| 18masthead and the two sidelights, they were in the "on"18Mr Chairman, you may remember tripping that one | 25 |
| 19 position. So had there been electric power available, 19 well. | us |
| 20 then those should have been in the "on" position. There 20 THE CHAIRMAN: We also have the evidence of the co | xswain of |
| 21 is some evidence that the appearance of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the circuit 21 Lamma II, do we not, who spoke of seeing the navigation of the c | |
| 22 breaker supported that the two sidelights should have 22 lights on Lamma IV as she manoeuvred and then exite | |
| 22 been 23 been 23 Hongkong Electric typhoon shelter. | u uie |
| 24 THE CHAIRMAN: The indicator lights for the four external 24 MR SHIEH: Yes, yes. That actually happened to be a H | long |
| 25navigation lights the masthead light, the green and25Kong & Kowloon Ferry employee. So if one were to | long |
| Page 30 | Page 32 |
| 1 red sidelights, and the stern light were all in the 1 actually go down the route of actually looking at | |
| 2 position that was consistent with what Coxswain Chow had 2 whether or not somebody had any reason to tell | |
| 3 said was the practice for sailing with the navigation 3 an untruth, not that anyone has suggested that, but h | e |
| 4 lights. 4 actually belongs to Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry. 1 | |
| 5 MR SHIEH: Yes. 5 a Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry employee. | |
| 6 THE CHAIRMAN: And so was the battery 6 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | |
| 7 MR SHIEH: Switching to "2". 7 MR SHIEH: Now, although there is bad look-out on b | oth |
| 8 THE CHAIRMAN: The switch that dealt with power, which was 8 sides, and both should have turned starboard earlier, | |
| 9 on battery. 9 our submission there is one point, not that it has bee | |
| 10 MR SHIEH: Yes. The stern circuit breaker was badly 10 seriously suggested by anyone, but there is one poin | |
| 11 damaged, and the evidence was that 11 that perhaps we should say in respect of Sea Smooth | |
| 12 THE CHAIRMAN: Well, the relay was certainly badly damaged. 12 that is to say Sea Smooth should be absolved from a | |
| 13 MR SHIEH: The relay was badly damaged and even the circuit 13 suggestion that she had somehow deliberately or | - |
| 14 breaker was badly damaged. It should actually have been 14 recklessly tried to cut across Lamma IV by turning p | ort. |
| 15 in a dangling position, but somebody actually put it 15 It was simply a case that Coxswain Lai was simply | |
| 16 back to the "on" position. 16 ignorant of the approach of Lamma IV, and he turne | d port |
| 17 That is something which may suggest the possibility 17 in an attempt to get ready for berthing at Yung Shue | - |
| 18 of tinkering, certainly in respect of the stern circuit 18 Wan, and he saw Lamma IV too late. | |
| 19 breaker, and it may be said that there is a possibility 19 THE CHAIRMAN: How in 6 miles of visibility do yo | u not see |
| 20 that other circuit breakers or other switches might have 20 the navigation lights of a vessel the size of Lamma I | |
| 21 been tinkered with and therefore any photographic 21 with the cabin lights in the main deck lit, until | |
| 22 evidence as to the appearance of the other circuit 22 2-3 boat-lengths before the collision? How does that | t |
| 23 breakers may not represent the true state at the time of 23 happen? | |
| 24 the collision. It is something that may 24 MR SHIEH: Extremely bad look-out would be one po | ssibility. |
| 25 THE CHAIRMAN: Has that been suggested to any witness? 25 Because the evidence from the wheelhouse is consis | |

| | Page 33 | | Page 35 |
|--|--|---|--|
| 1 | Of course, one could actually decide to reject all the | 1 | where he couldn't see outside the wheelhouse. |
| 2 | evidence and then decide that they did see the approach | 2 | MR SHIEH: Yes. Of course, one has to bear in mind the |
| 3 | of Lamma IV at a distance, but then the corollary would | 3 | nature of the "look-out" that they had been carrying |
| 4 | be that they did see the approach of Lamma IV at | 4 | out. But, of course, I'm postulating the possibilities. |
| 5 | a distance and then somehow took a reckless gamble. | 5 | If it's a bad look-out, it's a bad look-out. But if |
| 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, a much higher speed of approach by the | 6 | it's not a case of bad look-out, it would have been |
| 7 | Sea Smooth following her normal route. "This is my | 7 | a case of, as I have just put it, seeing it from |
| 8 | route to Yung Shue Wan." | 8 | a distance, but basically taking a reckless gamble, |
| 9 | MR SHIEH: Or maybe playing a game of "who blinks first". | 9 | saying, "Who blinks first? I'm going to turn to |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: "I'm faster than you. Twice as fast." | 10 | starboard and you have to slow down anyway." It so |
| 11 | MR SHIEH: Nobody has actually accepted that or admitted | 11 | happened that Lamma IV wasn't keeping a good look-out |
| 12 | that. It could be possible. But it would be rather | 12 | herself. |
| 13 | serious and reckless conduct. | 13 | I now turn briefly to the suggestion that it |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: So you suggest that on Coxswain Lai's own | 14 | actually is not a head-on or near head-on situation, but |
| 15 | account, this is extremely bad look-out? | 15 | a fine-crossing situation. Captain Browne's evidence |
| 16 | MR SHIEH: Yes. Of course, that depends on the Commission | 16 | has not actually been admitted, but the suggestion has |
| 17 | accepting Coxswain Lai's and in fact the entire crew's | 17 | been put to Captain Pryke on the basis that it is |
| 18 | evidence that they did not actually see the approach of | 18 | fine-crossing and not head-on. |
| 19 | Lamma IV. | 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: I haven't seen the submissions filed on |
| 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, the other three members of the crew had | | behalf of Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry. Is this still in |
| 21 | left the wheelhouse some little time earlier, had they | 21 | issue? |
| 22 | not? | 22 | MR ZIMMERN: This is, yes, very much in issue. |
| 23 | MR SHIEH: Only a little time earlier. | 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Very much in issue? |
| 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: Only a little time earlier. | 24 | MR ZIMMERN: Yes. Whether it's a head-on or fine-crossing, |
| 25 | MR SHIEH: Yes. | 25 | if this Commission believes it ought to be applied. |
| | Page 34 | | Page 36 |
| 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: Before they'd reached I think one of them | 1 | Because our primary position is that whether it's |
| 2 | had it at 20 or 30 degrees off the port bow, the light | | |
| 3 | | 2 | a rule 14 or rule 15 situation is a matter of |
| | of Shek Kok Tsui. | 3 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission |
| 4 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately | 3 4 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the |
| 4 5 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. | 3 4 5 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to |
| 4 5 6 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the | 3 4 5 6 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come |
| 4 5 6 7 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediatelyTHE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam.MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached | 3 4 5 6 7 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediatelyTHE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam.MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment.THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediatelyTHE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam.MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions.THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment.THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. |
| 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. MR SHIEH: Yes. So, yes, if one accepts the crew's | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to actually deal with the matter or finds the matter |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. MR SHIEH: Yes. So, yes, if one accepts the crew's evidence, all four of them because I know the time | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to actually deal with the matter or finds the matter perhaps inappropriate to be dealt with in an Inquiry of |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. MR SHIEH: Yes. So, yes, if one accepts the crew's evidence, all four of them because I know the time difference between the actual sighting and also the | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to actually deal with the matter or finds the matter perhaps inappropriate to be dealt with in an Inquiry of this nature, the Commission could well readily say, even |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. MR SHIEH: Yes. So, yes, if one accepts the crew's evidence, all four of them because I know the time difference between the actual sighting and also the there's a small gap between what Coxswain Lai said to be | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to actually deal with the matter or finds the matter perhaps inappropriate to be dealt with in an Inquiry of this nature, the Commission could well readily say, even on the less culpable evidence, even on Coxswain Lai's |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. MR SHIEH: Yes. So, yes, if one accepts the crew's evidence, all four of them because I know the time difference between the actual sighting and also the there's a small gap between what Coxswain Lai said to be the actual sighting, and the time when the crew actually | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to actually deal with the matter or finds the matter perhaps inappropriate to be dealt with in an Inquiry of this nature, the Commission could well readily say, even on the less culpable evidence, even on Coxswain Lai's own admission it's a case of really bad look-out, |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. MR SHIEH: Yes. So, yes, if one accepts the crew's evidence, all four of them because I know the time difference between the actual sighting and also the there's a small gap between what Coxswain Lai said to be the actual sighting, and the time when the crew actually left. But if the approach of Lamma IV was indeed | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to actually deal with the matter or finds the matter perhaps inappropriate to be dealt with in an Inquiry of this nature, the Commission could well readily say, even on the less culpable evidence, even on Coxswain Lai's own admission it's a case of really bad look-out, obviously because of wider implications if the |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. MR SHIEH: Yes. So, yes, if one accepts the crew's evidence, all four of them because I know the time difference between the actual sighting and also the there's a small gap between what Coxswain Lai said to be the actual sighting, and the time when the crew actually left. But if the approach of Lamma IV was indeed visible at a distance, then one would have thought that | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to actually deal with the matter or finds the matter perhaps inappropriate to be dealt with in an Inquiry of this nature, the Commission could well readily say, even on the less culpable evidence, even on Coxswain Lai's own admission it's a case of really bad look-out, obviously because of wider implications if the Commission does not actually wish to go down any route |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. MR SHIEH: Yes. So, yes, if one accepts the crew's evidence, all four of them because I know the time difference between the actual sighting and also the there's a small gap between what Coxswain Lai said to be the actual sighting, and the time when the crew actually left. But if the approach of Lamma IV was indeed visible at a distance, then one would have thought that it should actually have been seen by all four crew | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to actually deal with the matter or finds the matter perhaps inappropriate to be dealt with in an Inquiry of this nature, the Commission could well readily say, even on the less culpable evidence, even on Coxswain Lai's own admission it's a case of really bad look-out, obviously because of wider implications if the Commission does not actually wish to go down any route of perhaps debating the various possibilities. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. MR SHIEH: Yes. So, yes, if one accepts the crew's evidence, all four of them because I know the time difference between the actual sighting and also the there's a small gap between what Coxswain Lai said to be the actual sighting, and the time when the crew actually left. But if the approach of Lamma IV was indeed visible at a distance, then one would have thought that it should actually have been seen by all four crew members, even before they left the wheelhouse. Of | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to actually deal with the matter or finds the matter perhaps inappropriate to be dealt with in an Inquiry of this nature, the Commission could well readily say, even on the less culpable evidence, even on Coxswain Lai's own admission it's a case of really bad look-out, obviously because of wider implications if the Commission does not actually wish to go down any route of perhaps debating the various possibilities. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | MR SHIEH: Yes. It was not immediately THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't abeam. MR SHIEH: It wasn't yet abeam. But they all deposed to the fact that it was really shortly after they had reached their respective positions. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. They'd been able to make their way down from the wheelhouse, out into the upper cabin, down the stairs to the main deck. One of them was still MR SHIEH: Still on the steps, before he reached the bottom. THE CHAIRMAN: the penultimate step. The other two were at their positions close to the gangway. MR SHIEH: Yes. So, yes, if one accepts the crew's evidence, all four of them because I know the time difference between the actual sighting and also the there's a small gap between what Coxswain Lai said to be the actual sighting, and the time when the crew actually left. But if the approach of Lamma IV was indeed visible at a distance, then one would have thought that it should actually have been seen by all four crew | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | attributing blame, which is something the Commission ought not to do, but should determine the cause of the collision based on the factual evidence as opposed to an analysis of head-on versus crossing. But I'll come to that in a moment. THE CHAIRMAN: I'll look forward to you explaining that to me. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Coming back to the question as to which of the two possibilities, namely whether it was merely a case of a bad look-out or whether it was something more serious. In case the Commission feels unable to actually deal with the matter or finds the matter perhaps inappropriate to be dealt with in an Inquiry of this nature, the Commission could well readily say, even on the less culpable evidence, even on Coxswain Lai's own admission it's a case of really bad look-out, obviously because of wider implications if the Commission does not actually wish to go down any route of perhaps debating the various possibilities. |

| | Page 37 | | Page 39 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | a fine-crossing situation. | 1 | a sister ship called Eastern District No. 2. |
| 2 | Captain Pryke has dealt with the questions put to | 2 | The plans had consistently shown frame $1/2$ to be |
| 3 | him. The questions put to Captain Pryke were really | 3 | watertight. The plans were understood by the various |
| 4 | based on two matters. First was the data in the various | 4 | Mardep inspectors to be watertight. The plans were |
| 5 | print-outs as to the course over ground figures. | 5 | understood by Cheung Fook-chor of Cheoy Lee to show |
| 6 | Captain Pryke has dealt with that. The more reliable | 6 | a watertight bulkhead. It was understood by Mr Kwok of |
| 7 | data or information from those print-outs would really | 7 | Cheoy Lee to be watertight. And the damage stability |
| 8 | be the positions, the longitudinal and latitude | 8 | calculations of Cheoy Lee were done on the basis that |
| 9 | positions as reflected by the radar, and not really | 9 | there was a door there, although overlooking the 0.1L |
| 10 | course over ground, which would be unreliable. | 10 | rule that's a separate point but they were |
| 11 | The other point really that is relied upon for | 11 | calculated on the basis that there was a door there. So |
| 12 | suggesting that it's a fine-crossing situation is that | 12 | in terms of the primary players at that time, Mardep and |
| 13 | rule in the Collision Regulations dealing with the | 13 | Cheoy Lee, they all regarded the plans as showing |
| 14 | deeming the deeming provision, that a head-on | 14 | a watertight bulkhead at frame 1/2. |
| 15 | situation is deemed to exist if you could actually see | 15 | Now, the Marine Department had time and time again |
| 16 | both sidelights. But the corollary is not necessarily | 16 | attempted to suggest that there were ambiguities and |
| 17 | correct. In other words, the fact that you may not be | 17 | confusion. In actual fact, contemporaneously, nobody |
| 18 | able to see both sidelights does not mean that it is | 18 | felt confused at all. Nobody felt any ambiguity at all. |
| 19 | therefore not a head-on or near head-on situation. | 19 | The only suggested basis of ambiguity was that in the |
| 20 | Captain Pryke, in our submission, has given | 20 | Sections and Bulkheads plan for Lamma IV, there is one |
| 21 | a convincing explanation, because if you are in any | 21 | part which says "access opening". The Commission will |
| 22 | doubt whether or not you are head-on or whether or not | 22 | remember that part. |
| 23 | it's fine crossing, you apply the head-on rule and | 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 24 | therefore each turn starboard. So in a way, the rules | 24 | MR SHIEH: Bottom left-hand corner. But in our submission, |
| 25 | have built in a default position. | 25 | that does not create any confusion or ambiguity on the |
| | Page 38 | | Page 40 |
| 1 | I now move on to the sinking. The evidence as to | 1 | plans, because once you see the preponderance of |
| 2 | the manner in which the vessel sank is clear: within | 2 | references to "watertight bulkhead", the reference to |
| 3 | a short time, two big openings were created on the port | 3 | an access opening can perfectly be rationalised with |
| 4 | hull and it resulted in three compartments being flooded | 4 | other parts of the plans on the basis that frame $1/2$ was |
| 5 | because of an access opening at frame 1/2, and that | 5 | to be a watertight bulkhead, and the opening, the access |
| 6 | meant Lamma IV sank stern-first very quickly. | 6 | opening, was to have a closing device fitted in |
| 7 | Dr Armstrong had done his calculations. The absence | 7 | accordance with the requirement in the Blue Book. |
| 8 | of a door at frame $1/2$ proved fatal. Had a door been | 8 | Because the Commission will remember in the Blue Book |
| 9 | fitted at frame 1/2, the vessel would have tilted but it | 9 | there is this requirement that any opening in |
| 10 | would not have sunk, at least it would not have sunk so | 10 | a watertight bulkhead should be fitted with a closing |
| 11 | quickly and there would probably have been enough time | 11 | device. So basically, put bluntly, if it's meant to be |
| 12 | for rescue operation to be arranged. | 12 | a watertight bulkhead but you have an access opening |
| 13 | Could I have expert bundle 1, page 463. | 13 | there, you fit it with a closing device, which in our |
| 14 | 6.2 depicts the theoretical position of Lamma IV had | 14 | case would be a door, to make it watertight. It is |
| 15 | there been a watertight bulkhead at frame 1/2. Of | 15 | I think rule 12(v) of the Blue Book. |
| 16 | course, Dr Armstrong indicated that even in that | 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 17 | position, the vessel might in due course still sink | 17 | MR SHIEH: The Commission will have the ready reference to |
| 18 | because of the effect of waves and matters of that | 18 | that. Rule 12(v) of the Blue Book. |
| 19 | nature. But there would have been enough time for | 19 | So, in our submission, on the basis of the plans as |
| 20 | a meaningful rescue operation to be conducted. | 20 | they understood them to be depicted, Mardep ought to |
| 21 | Now, the vessel was built by Cheoy Lee. The hull | 21 | have spotted that there was a departure from the plans |
| 22 | was subcontracted to the Wuzhou Shipyard, which the | 22 | and ought to have rejected the ship as built. But |
| 23 | Commission's solicitors have tried to serve well, | 23 | unfortunately Mardep did not spot the departure, whether |
| 24 | tried to fax and contact but have failed. The plans | 24 | in 1995, 1998 or 2005. 1998 was originally built |
| 25 | were prepared by Naval-Consult and were based on | 25 | well, 1996, actually; 1998 was the adding of ballast; |

| | Page 41 | | Page 43 |
|----------|--|----------|---|
| 1 | and 2005 was the raising of the ballast. | 1 | then maybe later went back to revisit the matter. But |
| 2 | I don't need to rehearse the detailed evidence of | 2 | it was dealt with on a witness-by-witness basis. |
| 3 | the various Mardep inspectors who had a role to play in | 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: So what do you say then in respect of, first |
| 4 | the various inspection exercises, because all they did | 4 | of all, the failure to note that |
| 5 | was to actually bring out a negative point, namely they | 5 | MR SHIEH: I'm going to develop the consequence of failing |
| 6 | missed it. We have actually put in a rather more | 6 | to note. |
| 7 | detailed chart assisting the Commission in case the | 7 | So we say Mardep ought to have spotted the absence |
| 8 | Commission wants to find out which inspectors testified | 8 | of a door and rejected the ship as built. |
| 9 | in respect of the 1995-1996 exercise | 9 | Miscellaneous bundle at page 92, I've been reminded |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: We will do. Where do we find that? | 10 | by Mr Beresford, is a timeline that had been put in |
| 11 | MR SHIEH: We have actually put in a table, just to assist | 11 | earlier. It's "Chronology of initial surveys of |
| 12 | the Commission. It's in our submissions bundle. It's | 12 | Lamma IV". If you scroll on, it moves from 1995 to |
| 13 | a table. It's on the screen now. | 13 | 1996. |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Which page of the submission? | 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. |
| 15 | MR SHIEH: It's not part of the original submission. It is | 15 | MR SHIEH: So a combination of this document and also the |
| 16 | a separate document. | 16 | document we had just now. Because the document that we |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, I didn't think I'd seen it. | 17 | just handed up to Mr Chairman also included the latest |
| 18 | MR SHIEH: It is a separate document. But just to assist | 18 | transcript references, which is up-to-date, but the |
| 19 | the Commission, it's headed "List of Inspectors and | 19 | document in the miscellaneous bundle is actually in |
| 20 | Surveyors (Marine Department)". | 20 | chronological form. |
| 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: I follow that. But where is a paper copy for | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Well, the two together will be very |
| 22 | me? | 22 | helpful. |
| 23 | MR SHIEH: It's in tab 3. | 23 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: I'm working on the copy that I downloaded or | | Before I deal with the consequence of Mardep missing |
| 25 | Saturday | 25 | the point, can I just deal with an ex post facto attempt |
| | Page 42 | | Page 44 |
| 1 | MR SHIEH: It's now being handed up. (Handed). | 1 | by Mr Wong Chi-kin to suggest that despite |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 2 | non-compliance, approval might still have been granted |
| 3 | MR SHIEH: The various witnesses explained what they | 3 | to Lamma IV. |
| 4 | perceived their role to be and why somehow they had not | 4 | In our submission, that was ex post facto on |
| 5 | taken any steps or action in respect of the missing | 5 | a hypothetical basis, and also the basis upon which Wong |
| 6 | door. As I said, I'm not going to go into the details | 6 | Chi-kin said that he would still have granted approval |
| 7 | of what each of them said, because the broad picture is | 7 | was actually on a basis that it was questionable because |
| 8 | clear: namely, that they all missed the point. | 8 | Mr Chairman will remember that what he said was, "Oh, |
| 9 | I suppose it's not entirely accurate to say they all | 9 | I would have done a rough comparison because the |
| 10 | missed the point, because I think Mr Fung actually saw | 10 | combined size of the tank room and the steering gear |
| 11 | the absence of a door. But he actually thought it's | 11 | compartment was actually smaller than the size of the |
| 12 | going to be dealt with later. So perhaps the more | 12 | engine room. So if the engine room survived the |
| 13 | accurate way of putting it would be that they did not | 13 | relevant margin line calculation, then the combined size |
| 14 | take any steps in respect of the missing door. | 14 | of the tank room and the steering gear compartment, |
| 15 | It's arranged in this format, Mr Chairman. So the | 15 | which was smaller than the engine room, should likewise |
| 16 | first page would be "Certification and Initial surveys". | 16 | survive the margin line calculations." |
| 17 | Section B would be "Addition of the ballast in 1998 and | 17 | Now, that sort of crude approach had been shown to |
| 18 | raising of the ballast in 2005". | 18 | be rather questionable because I think it was accepted |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Is there an accompanying timeline? That's | 19 | that that fails to take into account the question that if the relevant composition are closer to the storm |
| 20 | the bold figure, is it? 3 May, 8 May, 17 May. Yes. | 20 | if the relevant compartments are closer to the stern, |
| 21 22 | MR SHIEH: It's not chronological in the sense that | 21 | the moment that they create would be larger. |
| 22 | because some of these witnesses actually had roles to | 22 23 | MR MOK: I'm sorry, Mr Chairman, I hesitate to interrupt my |
| 23 24 | play at different points in time. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 23 | learned friend. I think this part of Mr Wong Chi-kin's evidence was not actually received. Mr Chairman, you |
| 24 25 | MR SHIEH: Some of them actually did it first, however, and | 24 | remember that during the examination by Mr Beresford, |
| 25 | mix stiller. Some of ment actually utd it filst, nowever, allu | _ 23 | remember that during the examination by Wir Derestold, |

11 (Pages 41 to 44)

| | Page 45 | | Page 47 |
|---------|---|----|---|
| 1 | you said that perhaps we should not look at that but | 1 | done in their witness statements and say, "Ah, but there |
| 2 | look at someone who actually did the work at the | 2 | may be other ways in which I could actually give you |
| 3 | relevant time. | 3 | approval." |
| 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you for that. | 4 | It's actually a witness called Mr Leung Kwong-chow. |
| 5 | MR SHIEH: I'm grateful. So the evidence might not actually | 5 | It's in Day 17. I don't actually have the exact |
| 6 | have come out from Mr Wong Chi-kin, but I think another | 6 | reference here. But it's in Day 17. I think it's |
| 7 | inspector also gave evidence. | 7 | a witness taken by Mr Beresford, and the point was |
| 8 | Mr Beresford is trying to look up the point. | 8 | actually put to him that this crude and rough-and-ready |
| 8 9 | I think one inspector did look that up, and I think the | 9 | |
| 9 10 | | | way of ex post facto granting approval was dubious. |
| 10 | point was actually put to that witness and he actually | 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Do you have the transcript reference? |
| | accepted that this crude and rough-and-ready way of | 11 | MR SHIEH: It's Day 17. It's now being looked up. |
| 12 | actually working out the matter is not really | 12 | It may not be Leung Kwong-chow, but we'll look it up |
| 13 | satisfactory, because he actually didn't take into | 13 | and supply the reference later. |
| 14 | account the question of the moment. | 14 | The Commission may well wish to consider what would |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: What about the simple issue of the fact that | | or might have happened had Mardep rejected the plans and |
| 16 | the access opening didn't have a watertight door but the | 16 | asked them to redo them. One might say that that is |
| 17 | plans, the drawings, described it as a watertight | 17 | venturing on perhaps hypothesis upon hypothesis. If |
| 18 | bulkhead? | 18 | that is the view taken, then the very least that the |
| 19 | MR SHIEH: I'm coming to it immediately. Because as | 19 | Commission can say or should say, we submit, is to say |
| 20 | a matter of commonsense and proper public | 20 | that the failure of Mardep to spot the matter and to |
| 21 | administration, we would submit that Mardep, who is | 21 | raise it had actually resulted in numerous safety and |
| 22 | faced with obviously maritime safety and obviously | 22 | construction matters not being attended to, such as |
| 23 | ensuring conformity with plans, if it's faced with | 23 | those concerning, for example, the aft peak bulkhead. |
| 24 | a departure from approved plans, the normal thing to do | 24 | Now, there were debates and debates, in fact |
| 25 | would be to ask the person submitting the vessel to | 25 | last-minute attempts by Mardep to put in yet a further |
| | Page 46 | | Page 48 |
| 1 | conform. To conform. Or, if they say it was a mistake, | 1 | email on the aft peak bulkhead point, which goes to show |
| 2 | then they go back and amend the plans and resubmit. | 2 | that this actually is a rather serious issue. I'm going |
| 3 | Rather than to take it upon itself, as might be | 3 | to develop possibilities as to how the matter could or |
| 4 | suggested by Mardep, to think of ways, to justify the | 4 | might have panned out if Mardep had raised the point. |
| 5 | departure and to grant approval, despite departure. We | 5 | All these debates as to aft peak bulkhead, in particular |
| 6 | respectfully submit the prima facie starting point would | 6 | whether or not frame $1/2$ ought to have been regarded as |
| 7 | be to say, "Well, go back and redo your work. I'm not | 7 | the aft peak bulkhead and therefore made watertight, is |
| 8 | going to do your work for you in trying to find | 8 | a serious issue. But they failed to raise the point, |
| 9 | justifications." | 9 | and all this somehow got buried without anyone even |
| 10 | So we actually would invite the Commission to find | 10 | raising the matter. |
| 11 | and to say that had the point been spotted, that really | 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: But the starting point is really very simple, |
| 12 | would have been or ought to have been the approach that | 12 | is it not, without these interesting arguments about |
| 13 | Mardep should have taken. | 13 | which we've received much evidence: the drawings ought |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: And required that the drawings be amended? | 14 | to reflect the vessel as-built. |
| 15 | MR SHIEH: Either be amended or that they make it watertight | 15 | MR SHIEH: That's why I say, without even going down the |
| 16 | in line with Mardep's then understanding of the plans. | 16 | route of perhaps hypothesising what might have happened |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, even if that was done, wouldn't it be | 17 | had they rejected, what they might come back and say, |
| 18 | sensible to have amended the Sections and Bulkheads | 18 | "Oh, it's a mistake", the very least the Commission |
| 19 | drawing to | 19 | should say and can say is that they should have actually |
| 20 | MR SHIEH: To make that clear, that it is watertight, there | 20 | rejected the vessel or asked them either to amend the |
| 21 | is a door there, the bottom left-hand bit, yes. | 21 | plans or to fit a door. If they insisted, "Oh, we are |
| 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: So that you've created an accurate audit | 22 | not going to put in the door because it's our original |
| 23 | trail, so that people who come to these documents later | 23 | design intention that there should be no door", then |
| 24 | are given the correct information. | 24 | debate as to whether or not as a matter of aft peak |
| 25 | MR SHIEH: Yes. Rather than to in a way do what they have | 25 | bulkhead then that it should be made watertight can be |

| | Page 49 | | Page 51 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | raised. But that opportunity had been deprived because | 1 | The other prayed in aid is the trim and stability |
| 2 | Mardep didn't see the point. | 2 | calculation booklet in the miscellaneous bundle which |
| 3 | I do now go on to consider, as Mr Chairman had | 3 | was prepared by Naval-Consult, which was perhaps the |
| 4 | indicated to be, the interesting evidence as to whether | 4 | only calculation in the bundle which actually treated |
| 5 | the plan was a mistake and questions of aft peak | 5 | the steering gear compartment and the tank room as one |
| 6 | bulkhead, because much evidence has been given. | 6 | in performing stability calculations. Much would be |
| 7 | Let's say the Commission were to entertain the | 7 | said that it shows that the intention of the draftsman |
| 8 | question as to what might have happened had Mardep | 8 | was that these two be treated as one, but a possible |
| 9 | raised the point, because Mardep might well wish to say | 9 | counter-argument is that treating these two as one for |
| 10 | even had they raised the point, the situation would have | 10 | the purpose of stability calculation doesn't actually |
| 11 | been exactly the same and the ship would still have | 11 | mean that the intention was that there should be no |
| 12 | sunk. | 12 | door. It could simply be because of an awareness of the |
| 13 | But, let me deal with it. First of all there was | 13 | 0.1L rule that they disregarded the bulkhead. In other |
| 14 | a suggestion that the plan was a mistake, the way the | 14 | words, it doesn't actually necessarily mean that the |
| 15 | plans were drawn was a mistake. It's a suggestion that | 15 | intention of the draftsman was that there should be no |
| 16 | came | 16 | door. Because Mr Chairman realises that for the purpose |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: By the Naval-Consult draftsman in Singapore? | 17 | of applying the 0.1L rule, even if there is a door, it |
| 18 | MR SHIEH: By the draftsman, who wrongly simply copied | 18 | is to be ignored when calculating. |
| 19 | Eastern District No. 2. Mr Chairman, I must preface | 19 | But let's say, let's assume for the sake of argument |
| 20 | this submission about mistake by saying that the actual | 20 | Naval-Consult and Cheoy Lee I don't need to dwell on |
| 21 | draftsman at Naval-Consult had left; he's not available. | 21 | the argument about error because, as I have submitted, |
| 22 | The actual person responsible for this project at | 22 | all the arguments about error were really ex post facto |
| 23 | Cheoy Lee at the material time was also not available. | 23 | commentary. But let's assume for the sake of argument, |
| 24 | So insofar as there had been any "mistake", the primary | 24 | upon Mardep rejecting the vessel and telling Hongkong |
| 25 | players were not available. The Commission has not | 25 | Electric and Cheoy Lee to go back to the drawing board |
| | Page 50 | | Page 52 |
| 1 | heard from them. The Commission has not actually seen | 1 | and either refit a door or to amend the plans, and let's |

| 25 | players were not available. The Commission has not | 25 | El |
|----|--|----|------|
| | Page 50 | | |
| 1 | heard from them. The Commission has not actually seen | 1 | and |
| 2 | any suggestion from them as to whether there had been | 2 | say |
| 3 | any mistake, and what the mistake was. All the | 3 | sai |
| 4 | suggestions about mistake were ex post facto | 4 | inte |
| 5 | interpretation put by subsequent players on to what they | 5 | wa |
| 6 | had seen by way of documentation. | 6 | Ma |
| 7 | The Wuzhou Shipyard, who actually built that | 7 | nec |
| 8 | bulkhead without a door, could not be reached. | 8 | wo |
| 9 | Playing the devil's advocate, there were perhaps two | 9 | des |
| 10 | possible lines in favour of the suggestion that the | 10 | doo |
| 11 | designer or the draftsman intended that part to be open, | 11 | the |
| 12 | without a door. One is the difference between the | 12 | bul |
| 13 | Lamma IV plan and the Eastern District No. 2 plan, | 13 | a d |
| 14 | because there was indeed a difference. But it may be | 14 | ver |
| 15 | said that it matters very little because even if the | 15 | say |
| 16 | Lamma IV plan says "access opening", all the rest say | 16 | can |
| 17 | "watertight bulkhead". So the fact that he saw fit to | 17 | to s |
| 18 | modify the Eastern District No. 2 drawing to say "access | 18 | is a |
| 19 | opening" on Lamma IV matters very little. Because | 19 | go |
| 20 | obviously the intention was to have an access opening. | 20 | the |
| 21 | But that's not the point. The point is whether or not | 21 | Co |
| 22 | there should be a door in the access opening. | 22 | tha |
| 23 | So the fact there was a change from the Eastern | 23 | by |
| 24 | District No. 2 plan to Lamma IV plan may not carry | 24 | the |
| 25 | a good deal of weight. | 25 | cor |

abor or to amend the p y Naval-Consult and Cheoy Lee came back to Mardep and id, "Oh, it was actually a mistake. We actually tended there to be no door, and the design intention as that there should be no door." It doesn't mean that lardep would necessarily swallow that, or should ecessarily accept that. Because in that case, Mardep ould either insist that, "Well, if you actually say the sign intention was really that there should be no or, can you revise the entirety of the plans? Because e entirety of the plans actually say 'watertight lkhead". And given that the cost of actually fitting door was only a few thousand dollars, it could well be ery possible that, faced with a request from Mardep to y, "Well, if you insist that there should be no door, in you redraw everything", they would simply say, "Just spare the hassle, I will just fit a door there". It a possibility that can't be ignored. They would just about it and say, Look, I'm just going to fit a door ere". Especially when there is no evidence before the ommission, in fact none has been suggested by anyone, at the absence of a door is so important or is driven some kind of a design or technical requirement that ey must insist on it. It may be because of convenience that they say, "Oh, let's do away with the

| | Page 53 | | Page 55 |
|----|---|----|---|
| 1 | door so people can actually move in and out more | 1 | I will not rehearse, as to whether or not the aft peak |
| 2 | easily", but if Mardep insists, "Look, your plans | 2 | bulkhead needs to be less than 0.1L and how far removed |
| 3 | actually show watertight bulkhead", is it something | 3 | from the stern it needs to be, et cetera. |
| 4 | worth arguing about? Not necessarily. | 4 | In fairness, Dr Armstrong did accept that although |
| 5 | But as I said, all this may be by the by because the | 5 | his firm view of the location of the aft peak bulkhead |
| 6 | failure to spot it resulted in all these matters not | 6 | is that it should not be positioned at the place of the |
| 7 | being investigated, so I'm actually perhaps in the realm | 7 | bulkhead between tank and engine room, he did accept |
| | | | • |
| 8 | of hypothesis. But it is something which perhaps Mardep | 8 | that he could not say that Mardep's view on the location |
| 9 | may wish to argue and therefore I'm perhaps meeting that | 9 | of the aft peak bulkhead was so unreasonable as to be |
| 10 | sort of argument, that one mustn't take it for granted | 10 | outside the realm of any reasonable view. I believe |
| 11 | that Mardep would actually approve a vessel with no door | 11 | that was a point actually put by Mr Mok to Dr Armstrong |
| 12 | had the point been raised. | 12 | near the tail end of his evidence. |
| 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: How could they have approved it without | 13 | But the late enclosure put in by Mardep I don't |
| 14 | requiring the drawings to be changed? Because the | 14 | know whether or not Mr Chairman has had the chance of |
| 15 | drawings showed "watertight bulkhead". | 15 | seeing that late email from Mr Bennett from the United |
| 16 | MR SHIEH: Yes. They couldn't. | 16 | Kingdom? |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's what had to be changed, and that would | | THE CHAIRMAN: We've ceased to receive evidence. When was |
| 18 | have required some changes presumably to the design of | 18 | this put in? |
| 19 | that bulkhead, since it was no longer watertight. | 19 | MR SHIEH: Yesterday, by an email. |
| 20 | MR SHIEH: Yes. | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: No. We finished on Friday. |
| 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: But that was a minimum step, was it not, if | 21 | MR SHIEH: But even if perhaps one were to say there is no |
| 22 | it had been spotted? | 22 | numerical definition, the location of an aft peak |
| 23 | MR SHIEH: If it had been spotted, they would send the | 23 | bulkhead is a matter of opinion so Dr Armstrong |
| 24 | vessel back and they would as I said, there would be | 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: There is no statute or ordinance that |
| 25 | two choices. They would either redo the plans or they | 25 | specifies this |
| | Page 54 | | Page 56 |
| 1 | would say, "Look, I'll simply fit a door there to make | 1 | MR SHIEH: The distance. |
| 2 | it watertight." | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: in terms in the way that a collision |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: "Because a door only costs a few thousand | 3 | bulkhead forward is dealt with by a formula. |
| 4 | dollars, and we can do it." | 4 | MR SHIEH: Yes. So it might be said that it's a matter of |
| 5 | MR SHIEH: Yes. But let's assume further. We're assuming | 5 | opinion, and Dr Armstrong, however firm his opinion is, |
| 6 | on assumptions. Let's assume further that Cheoy Lee and | 6 | can't say that Mardep's view was clearly wrong. But we |
| 7 | Naval-Consult, "We are not going to put a door there at | 7 | say one has to stand back and put the matter in |
| 8 | all costs. We are not going to put the door there. We | 8 | perspective. We are now dealing with a hypothetical |
| 9 | are going to amend our plans to say 'no door'". How | 9 | situation of what would have happened had Mardep not |
| 10 | would that have panned out? It would trigger the debate | 10 | missed the point. We say as a matter of commonsense, |
| 11 | as to aff peak bulkhead because Mardep would then have | 11 | putting oneself in the position of the administrator or |
| 12 | to consider whether or not the requirement of aft peak | 12 | the regulator as of that time, not as of now, who is |
| 12 | bulkhead requires that bulkhead to be watertight. | 13 | trying to find ways perhaps of being defensive |
| 13 | Now, we have received streams and streams of | 14 | I don't mince my words one would say, "Look, you |
| 14 | evidence about whether or not the relevant aft peak | 14 | asked them to go back to the drawing board. They come |
| 16 | bulkhead should be frame $1/2$, or whether or not the | 16 | back and insist that there should be no hole. You raise |
| 10 | bulkhead between tank room and engine room can qualify | 17 | the point that there should be an aft peak bulkhead. If |
| 17 | as the relevant aft peak bulkhead. The bulkhead between | 17 | |
| | ÷ | | they argue the toss, the easiest way to is to tell the |
| 19 | tank room and engine room was near the centre point | 19 | shipbuilder, 'look, you have already a bulkhead here. |
| 20 | between midship and the aft perpendicular, and | 20 | All that is missing is a door'." |
| 21 | Mr Chairman remembers Dr Armstrong's clear and firm | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: That is watertight, to make it a watertight |
| 22 | evidence that he did not regard that bulkhead between | 22 | bulkhead. |
| 23 | tank room and engine room, so far removed from the | 23 | MR SHIEH: Yes. Yes. That's a natural candidate for |
| 24 | stern, could qualify as the relevant aft peak bulkhead. | 24 | watertight bulkhead. To argue whether or not a bulkhead |
| 25 | And we have received lots and lots of evidence, which | 25 | nearer the midship is an aft peak bulkhead, look, we're |

| | Dago 57 | | Page 50 |
|----|--|----|---|
| | Page 57 | | Page 59 |
| 1 | not going to do that. A natural candidate for aft peak | 1 | MR SHIEH: That's right. That's right. |
| 2 | bulkhead would be frame 1/2, bearing in mind you already | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: That is significant in the cause of the |
| 3 | say watertight bulkhead in your plans. | 3 | sinking, is it not? The ballast? |
| 4 | Again, Mr Chairman, I repeat my point: even if the | 4 | MR SHIEH: Not yes well, I should have put it this |
| 5 | Commission does not find it necessary to make detailed | 5 | way. It would not have had any correlation with whether |
| 6 | findings of causal link in the sense that if Mardep had | 6 | or not the absence of a door |
| 7 | done this, then this would have followed A would have | 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: No. |
| 8 | said this to B and B would have said this to Mardep, | 8 | MR SHIEH: had been spotted. |
| 9 | they would have argued the toss, this, that and the | 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, because you're doing tank room and |
| 10 | other. Even if the collision does not feel able or | 10 | steering gear compartment together for 0.1L rule. |
| 11 | doesn't actually want to make any findings of that, the | 11 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 12 | least the Commission should say is because Mardep had | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: And the margin line is submerged. Alarm |
| 13 | missed a golden opportunity, all these safety | 13 | bells. |
| 14 | considerations have all been missed. They have not been | 14 | MR SHIEH: Yes, yes. But in fairness, one might well say |
| 15 | ventilated. Perhaps at great cost. | 15 | that even if, for example, no ballast whatsoever had |
| 16 | The 0.1L rule is a separate consideration from the | 16 | been added, let's say upon discovering that the margin |
| 17 | presence or absence of the door, because the Commission | 17 | line test had failed in 1998, and let's say they say, |
| 18 | now knows that the working of the 0.1L rule actually is | 18 | "Okay, we'll just do away with the ballast, we don't add |
| 19 | independent of whether or not there is a door at | 19 | any ballast", so the vessel continued in its 1996 |
| 20 | frame $1/2$. We now know as a matter of fact that the | 20 | situation, but without a door, I think the calculations |
| 21 | 0.1L rule was actually again missed by everybody at the | 21 | had shown that in the event that had eventually |
| 22 | time. | 22 | transpired, the vessel would still have sunk, without |
| 23 | It was missed by the persons calculating the | 23 | the door. Because I believe that Dr Armstrong and |
| 24 | calculations in Cheoy Lee at all stages. It was missed | 24 | Dr Peter Cheng were I think at one on this, and that is |
| 25 | by the Mardep inspectors. It had little effect in 1996, | 25 | to say even in the configuration of Lamma IV as it was |
| | Page 58 | | Page 60 |
| 1 | because even had the 0.1L rule been applied in 1996, | 1 | in 1996, without adding ballast, but without that door, |
| 2 | Lamma IV would still have complied. But it would have | 2 | it would have sunk. |
| 3 | resulted in a different result in 1998 and 2005, after | 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, but that would have been flooding in |
| 4 | ballast had been added and after ballast had been | 4 | 2.5 compartments. Is that what you have in mind? What |
| 5 | raised, because the margin line would have submerged, | 5 | actually happened? No ballast |
| 6 | and it would have failed the watertight subdivision | 6 | MR SHIEH: No ballast. |
| 7 | regime. | 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: but 2.5 compartments. No watertight door |
| 8 | But it is questionable whether or not the missing of | 8 | either. Two things that are not there. But we've got |
| 9 | the 0.1L rule had any causative link to the incident, | 9 | an engine room that's flooded and we've got a tank room |
| 10 | because let's say if the 0.1L rule was correctly applied | 10 | that's flooded, and because there's no watertight door, |
| 11 | and it was realised that in 1998, the margin line had | 11 | we have the steering gear compartment flooded. So, 2.5 |
| 12 | submerged, the way of curing that would not be to fit | 12 | compartments flooded. |
| 13 | a watertight door. It might have to do with tinkering | 13 | MR SHIEH: Or three. |
| 14 | with the ballast or not adding it, or placing it | 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Call it three if you like, but a half-size |
| 15 | somewhere, but the way to cure the failing of margin | 15 | compartment. |
| 16 | line tests would not have been to put in a watertight | 16 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 17 | door. | 17 | I now move on to deal with questions of life jackets |
| 18 | So it was a lamentable error, failing to spot the | 18 | and crew number. I don't propose to be too long on |
| 19 | 0.1L rule and failing to treat the two compartments as | 19 | those. |
| 20 | one, but it's questionable whether or not even if one | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Before you do that, we will take our normal |
| 21 | had spotted the 0.1L rule, it would have resulted in the | 21 | break so I'll leave it to you to choose what's |
| 22 | discovery that there was no watertight door. | 22 | an appropriate time to take our 20 minutes. |
| 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, but that's a separate issue. The vessel | 23 | MR SHIEH: Perhaps I can deal with these matters after the |
| 24 | would not have been allowed to sail with that amount of | 24 | break, because I have to leave time for Mr Beresford to |
| 25 | ballast. | 25 | address the Commission on part 2. |

| | Page 61 | | Page 63 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: That might give you time think about how | 1 | MR SHIEH: Yes, they gave a useful overview of the matter |
| 2 | matters could be left out. We'll take a 20-minute break | 2 | from the Fire Services Department perspective and the |
| 3 | now. | 3 | Marine Police perspective. |
| 4 | (11.26 am) | 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: No-one's disputed, nor could they, that this |
| 5 | (A short break) | 5 | was a massive response that was both expeditious and |
| 6 | (11.45 am) | 6 | efficient. |
| 7 | MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, could I just feed in a couple of | 7 | MR SHIEH: Yes. I just feel that in fairness we have not |
| 8 | references. Just now I mentioned the part about the | 8 | given enough tribute to that one in our written closing, |
| 9 | crew referring to their retreat to the wheelhouse as | 9 | and I simply raise it for the assistance of the |
| 10 | being in the nature of taking a break. That actually is | 10 | Commission. |
| 11 | the statement of Mr Wong Yung-shing, the crew. He | 11 | We've heard evidence about problems with life |
| 12 | actually did not expressly agree with that statement, | 12 | jackets, difficulties with putting them on and absence |
| 13 | and he said it's only a rest when the weather was good | 13 | of children's life jackets. Those are really matters of |
| 14 | and the visibility was good, but if the weather was bad, | 14 | primary fact, not subject to very serious dispute. |
| 15 | then they would do look-out. | 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, and you've given us the transcript |
| 16 | If I can just give the Commission the reference in | 16 | references at your paragraph 96. |
| 17 | the transcript where that was dealt with. It's Day 41, | 17 | MR SHIEH: Yes. There's perhaps one point that we wish to |
| 18 | and that is Gregorian calendar 27 February, at | 18 | address, and that is the question of children's life |
| 19 | pages 28-29. | 19 | jackets and this mystery about the asterisk. |
| 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, the references, the |
| 21 | MR SHIEH: The other part was the point about approving the | 21 | footnotes, are to passengers on Lamma IV, are they |
| 22 | plans despite departure on the ground, among other | 22 | not |
| 23 | things, that the combined volume of tank and steering is | 23 | MR SHIEH: Lamma IV. |
| 24 | less than the volume of the engine, that actually is | 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: having difficulties with life jackets? |
| 25 | dealt with in the evidence of Mr Leung Wai-hok, and the | 25 | MR SHIEH: Yes, Lamma IV. Should be Lamma IV. |
| | Page 62 | | Page 64 |
| 1 | transcript reference is Day 21, which is 23 January, at | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: There were difficulties on Sea Smooth as |
| 2 | pages 41-42. | 2 | well, were they not? Didn't we have Mr Rebanks's tale |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 3 | of the strings being caught in the door as he tried to |
| 4 | MR SHIEH: That's the point about the moment. The | 4 | make his way out on to the fore deck, the bow, and also |
| 5 | compartment near the end would have a greater moment | 5 | Mr Marsden, I think, who gave up trying to get a life |
| 6 | than a compartment near the centre. | 6 | jacket out on the main deck and then pursued that |
| 7 | Mr Chairman, I now move on to the life-saving | 7 | endeavour on the upper deck? |
| 8 | aspects and aspects about the equipment on board | 8 | MR SHIEH: Yes. No doubt passengers on both vessels had |
| 9 | Lamma IV. As I said, Mr Beresford will be dealing with | 9 | encountered difficulties of one form or the other, but |
| 10 | the questions about recommendations and shortcomings | 10 | I think it's fair to say the key focus, because the |
| 11 | arising out of those matters. | 11 | casualty really is on Lamma IV, the focus really would |
| 12 | First of all, on the question of the broader | 12 | be on the inadequacies of the life jacket situation on |
| 13 | picture, Mr Chairman would have the evidence of the | 13 | Lamma IV. Of course the Commission may still wish to |
| 14 | survivors well within his memory and the difficulties | 14 | comment on the situation on Sea Smooth insofar as that |
| 15 | they encountered. | 15 | has come out |
| 16 | In terms of the rescue operation, this hasn't been | 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: It's a common theme and it's to do with the |
| 17 | actually dealt with in our written address but we feel | 17 | ties that bind the life jackets. |
| 18 | obliged perhaps to point out that there is no evidence | 18 | MR SHIEH: Bind them together, yes. |
| 19 | of any complaint made against the efficiency of the | 19 | In terms of the life jacket, obviously in terms of |
| 20 | rescue mission. And the evidence of Mr Yau Wai-keung | 20 | improvement, that would be a part 2 matter that |
| 21 | from the Fire Services Department that is Day 12 | 21 | Mr Beresford will deal with. But I would wish to focus |
| 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: He's the officer who gave the overview? | 22 | on the point about the approval, not in terms of the |
| 23 | MR SHIEH: Correct. Mr Yau Wai-keung, Day 12, and also | 23 | types of life jackets but in terms of number, because |
| 24 | Mr Terence Fung from Marine Police, Day 16 | 24 | obviously |
| 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Again, the overview? | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: You are talking now about the survey? |

| | Page 65 | | Page 67 |
|-----------|---|----------|--|
| 1 | MR SHIEH: The survey, and the mysterious asterisk. In | 1 | would be completely at a loss as to "Gosh, could you |
| 2 | terms of children's life jackets, we know as a matter of | 2 | just tell me how many children's life jackets there |
| 3 | objective fact that there are no children's life jackets | 3 | are?" It says one life jacket per person. So if it's |
| 4 | on board Hongkong Electric. In fact it is Hongkong | 4 | a children's outing, one would say it means there would |
| 5 | Electric's evidence that consistently, they've never had | 5 | be enough life jackets for all the children on this |
| 6 | children's life jackets on board. Initially there were | 6 | outing. But it plainly is not. |
| 7 | only 90-odd, but they have produced documentary evidence | 7 | The evidence, in a rather wishy-washy way, I would |
| 8 | indicating that as from 1998 onwards, they had purchased | 8 | say, is, "Oh, it simply means 5 per cent". Quite how |
| 9 | enough life jackets, up to, I think, 230, more than 230, | 9 | "one life jacket for each child" can translate to 5 per |
| 10 | I believe. As far as the relevant regime is concerned, | 10 | cent is perhaps something for the originator of this |
| 11 | the new law was passed in 2007, coming into effect in | 11 | idea to explain. |
| 12 | 2008, I believe. Under the old regime, the requirement | 12 | But that actually brings me to the next point, and |
| 13 | was only that there should be 40 per cent life jackets | 13 | that is nobody quite knew the origin or provenance of |
| 14 | and the rest can be taken up by other types of | 14 | this change to the asterisk. Because no official |
| 15 | life-saving devices, and that's what accounted, | 15 | version has come out about the origin of this asterisk |
| 16 | I believe, for the 92 figure. | 16 | system, the impetus for the change to asterisk, and |
| 17 | But since the passing of the new law, we have heard | 17 | there is no minute, no internal memo in typical |
| 18 | evidence that there is this unwritten policy among some | 18 | Government format, because those familiar with |
| 19 | members of Mardep not to enforce the new law against | 19 | Government administration will know there will be |
| 20 | pre-existing vessels. Now, Mr Mok will no doubt | 20 | internal deliberation, there will be a minute |
| 21 | actually say on behalf of the Marine Department whether | 21 | suggesting, "Why don't we do this." There's nothing of |
| 22 | or not that is an official Mardep policy, but I would | 22 | this nature. What we are left with |
| 23 | respectfully suggest that in the administration, the | 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: But that's not only a function of what |
| 24 | proper administration of maritime safety, leaving aside | 24 | Government does. That's what big companies do as well. |
| 25 | the merits of such a policy, if there is this policy, | 25 | They create audit trails |
| | Page 66 | | Page 68 |
| 1 | one would have expected as a matter of administration | 1 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 2 | for it to be properly documented and minuted. Whether | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: so that it is known who, when, and with |
| 3 | or not communicated externally, there should be some | 3 | whose approval various decisions are made, and how it is |
| 4 | internal document articulating the considerations | 4 | promulgated. |
| 5 | underlining it, and how it is to be administered, rather | 5 | MR SHIEH: And now we are left with people saying, "I heard |
| 6 | than to leave it floating around like by a mentor | 6 | it from my mentor, I heard it from my colleague, saying |
| 7 | passing on to a mentee, with now nobody able to find out | 7 | there is this asterisk system". Particularly striking |
| 8 | its provenance, its duration, et cetera. | 8 | is Mr Lau, who did the 2011 survey. Day 34, page 57. |
| 9 | We know in 2009 and 2010 the Lamma IV certificate | 9 | I'm not going to turn it up. He actually explained his |
| 10 | only said 92, even though we know as a matter of fact | 10 | approach to putting in the asterisk. He didn't |
| 11 | from Hongkong Electric, and I don't think there is any | 11 | originate the asterisk system. What he said at Day 34, |
| 12 | serious dispute, that actually it's got more than 92 | 12 | page 57, is when he joined the department, he asked his |
| 13 | because, as I said, since 1998 it has got one life | 13 | colleague when he saw the asterisk somewhere, he asked |
| 14 | jacket for each passenger, although no children's life | 14 | what is the difference between the asterisk and the |
| 15 | jackets. | 15 | figure, and they said in fact there's not much |
| 16 | Since 2011, there is a new format for Lamma IV. | 16 | difference. So he adopted the asterisk. So that's what |
| 17 | There is the asterisk system, and there has been much | 17 | Mr Lau said. Mr Lau was the surveyor for 2011. |
| 18 | debate about the meaning of the asterisk. We | 18 | Most oddly so, for Lamma II, in the same year, the |
| 19 | respectfully submit that this change in the format is | 19 20 | practice of "92" instead of asterisk was used. |
| 20 | not very desirable because even on its face, it's not | 20 21 | We have heard the evidence of Mr Wong Kam-ching, who was recalled, when he said even though non-compliant |
| 21 22 | quite clear what it meant, especially for children, because the layout was that for adults and children, | 21 22 | vessels would still be passed as long as it complied |
| 22 23 | • | 22 23 | with the old regime, if a vessel had gone out of its way |
| 23 24 | they are both covered by the asterisk. But for children, it simply says one life jacket per | 23 24 | to comply with the new regime, the asterisk system would |
| 24 25 | But for children, it simply says one life jacket per child. It doesn't actually say 5 per cent. So a reader | 24 25 | be used. I think that is Mr Wong Kam-ching. He was |
| <i>23</i> | ciniu. It doesn't actually say 5 per cellt. So a feader | 23 | oc used. I think that is will wong Kall-Chilig. He was |

17 (Pages 65 to 68)

| | Page 69 | | Page 71 |
|----------|--|----|---|
| 1 | recalled. | 1 | Mardep's policy was to pass them, even though |
| 2 | In my submission, that is a bit odd because on | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, the policy amongst some Marine |
| 3 | Mr Wong Kam-ching's evidence I'm just taking his | 3 | Department officers. |
| 4 | evidence to its logical extreme if a vessel had, | 4 | MR SHIEH: Yes, but Hongkong Electric and Cheoy Lee would |
| 5 | let's say, 230 adult life jackets but no children's life | 5 | have known that they managed to pass in 2009 and 2010 |
| 6 | jackets, it would fall foul of the new law but it would | 6 | without children's life jackets, so one ventures to ask |
| 7 | comply with the old law. But according to him, the | 7 | what would be the motivation for bringing in children's |
| 8 | certificate would say "92" because he says, "Oh, we just | 8 | life jackets? Maybe for a show, just to secure a pass. |
| 9 | carry on the old way, so it's 92". So 230 becomes 92. | 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was never suggested, was it, to the crew |
| 10 | No children's life jackets; still okay. | 10 | of Lamma IV who participated in, say, the 2012 survey, |
| 11 | So it's a rather odd regime as described by the | 11 | that they had spirited children's life jackets aboard |
| 12 | Marine Department inspectors, and we are hampered by any | 12 | the vessel in order to trick the Marine Department? |
| 12 | document describing how it's supposed to work. | 13 | That was never suggested. |
| 13 | Another oddity is that as a matter of | 14 | MR SHIEH: No, and it makes little sense for them to have |
| 15 | administration, surely if the minimum for Lamma IV or | 15 | done so any way, bearing in mind they could have secured |
| 16 | any pre-2007 vessels was 92, an inspector would be | 16 | a pass without it. |
| 17 | satisfied with 92. So the moment he walks in and sees | 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: I follow the latter, but the former was never |
| 18 | a whole chunk of life jackets, let's say one under each | 18 | suggested. |
| 19 | chair, he would be able to say to himself, "Surely it | 19 | MR SHIEH: No. |
| 20 | complies with the old regime" and he would simply | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: It wasn't suggested to the Cheoy Lee employed |
| 20 | certify 92. Then why this business of actually | 20 | who was present at those surveys that he had taken it |
| 21 | counting, "Can I see children's life jackets?", and | 21 | upon himself to give an enhanced client service by |
| 22 | then, "Ah, if it actually over-tops the old law into the | 22 | providing children's life jackets. |
| 23 24 | new regime, then I give you an asterisk"? It's hard to | 23 | MR SHIEH: No, no. So in our respectful submission |
| 24 25 | see why he would go about doing it that way. | 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: The issue is simple. Were there children's |
| 25 | Page 70 | 25 | Page 72 |
| 1 | - | 1 | |
| 1 | More importantly, over that question which is | 1 | life jackets on board or not? |
| 2 | perhaps immediately relevant to this Inquiry, and that | 2 | MR SHIEH: Yes. |
| 3 | is to say, did Mardep really approve Lamma IV in 2012 in | | THE CHAIRMAN: You have on the one hand the party who, by |
| 4 | the knowledge that there were no children's life | 4 | not having them on board, was at fault saying they |
| 5 | jackets? | 5 | weren't on board. |
| 6 | We've had evidence from the 2011 and the 2012 | 6 | MR SHIEH: They weren't on board. Yes. And Mardep, perhaps |
| 7 | surveyors who, although they did not purport to have | 7 | for rather obvious reasons, wanting to say, "When we |
| 8 | independent recollection of having positively seen | 8 | inspected the vessel they were on board, albeit maybe |
| 9 | children's life jackets, they purported to say what | 9 | for a short time, just for our eyes only". |
| 10 | their practice would have been and they said they had no | 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: It's perhaps an illustration of what the |
| 11 | reason to believe that they had not followed their usual | 11 | Court of Final Appeal like to call inherent |
| 12 | practice. In other words, if they put an asterisk, it | 12 | probabilities and improbabilities. |
| 13 | means that they had seen children's life jackets. | 13 | MR SHIEH: Yes, and perhaps I need say little more about |
| 14 | But we respectfully say if that it makes little | 14 | that narrow question of fact, whether or not there were |
| 15 | sense for there to be children's life jackets. First of | 15 | in fact any children's life jackets. |
| 16 | all, Hongkong Electric was adamant that they had no | 16 | As to crew number, the point is simple. It should |
| 17 | children's life jackets. So in a way it's a bit odd | 17 | be four; in fact, three. It was an ad hoc system. |
| 18 | the suggestion seemed to be that a party who maintains | 18 | There was no sign-in book for the day in question. |
| 19 | they had no children's life jackets had somehow taken it | 19 | Mr Lai didn't know he was. He didn't play any role of |
| 20 | upon itself to bring children's life jackets onto the | 20 | crew. During the Mardep drill tang Wan-on posed |
| 21 | vessel for the purpose of satisfying the inspectors | 21 | as crew he served as crew. I should not say "posed". |
| 22 | there is no motive, no incentive to do so. Because it's | 22 | But it turned out he wasn't even there on the night of |
| 23 | not as if the absence of children's life jackets on | 23 | 1 October, and the whole point of having a crew is not |
| 24 | board Lamma IV would have failed it. Because we now | 24 | just to fill up the numbers. To have a crew is that the |
| 25 | know, after this new evidence has come out, that | 25 | crew of a vessel work as a team. So even though you |

| | Page 73 | | Page 75 |
|----------|---|----------|--|
| 1 | have somebody purporting to be crew at a drill, it | 1 | Mr Chairman rightly pointed out, the bottom line is that |
| 2 | doesn't actually serve the purpose of having crew. | 2 | he was unable to exclude corrosion. But the relevant |
| 3 | As to thickness I can deal with it reasonably | 3 | part |
| 4 | shortly. The drawing stipulated 5 mm. This perhaps is | 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: Because he didn't have experience about |
| 5 | the only point where the Blue Book versus 1995 | 5 | dealing with what might be the effect of Hong Kong |
| 6 | Instructions could be relevant. The Blue Book did not | 6 | pollution. |
| 7 | stipulate actual thickness. The 1995 Instructions did. | 7 | MR SHIEH: This climate. This sort of climate. He dealt |
| 8 | But only for steel. | 8 | with Western Australia. |
| 9 | Incidentally, this point about Blue Book versus 1995 | 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, the pollution. He was familiar with |
| 10 | Instructions threw up an interesting question about the | 10 | what happens in the Western Pacific, but perhaps the air |
| 11 | potential coverage or time coverage of the 1995 | 11 | is different there. |
| 12 | Instructions. The Commission remembers the 1995 | 12 | MR SHIEH: Yes. That perhaps captures the point rather |
| 13 | Instructions, although named "1995 Instructions", and | 13 | succinctly. But perhaps can I give the Commission the |
| 14 | providing in terms that they were to apply to ships with | 14 | transcript reference about Dr Armstrong's conversion and |
| 15 | keels laid on or after 1 January, were promulgated in | 15 | calculation from the steel figure in the 1995 |
| 16 | 1996 and Mardep says, "We're only going to apply it | 16 | Instructions, steel to aluminium. It's Day 25, |
| 17 | post-1995 and in 1996". The situation is not very | 17 | pages 67-70, and then pages 75-79. That is Dr Armstrong |
| 18 | satisfactory, but the thing to remember is that these | 18 | explaining his manuscript calculation. Mr Mok |
| 19 | are not law; these are only guidelines. And surely | 19 20 | cross-examined Dr Armstrong as to the assumed strength |
| 20 21 | Mardep should not take this completely rigid approach | 20 21 | of aluminium; that is Day 26, pages 81-101 and Day 27, pages 1-16 and pages 118-131. |
| 21 | and say, "We now only apply these guidelines for particular ships after 1996", and if a matter is | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 22 | regarded to be sufficiently important in respect of | 22 | MR SHIEH: Seats. The question is a short one. We know the |
| 23 | maritime safety, surely there is scope for Mardep to | 23 24 | seats did not actually withstand the force and this |
| 24 | say, "Well, in terms it says it applies to ships whose | 25 | is in our supplemental seats submission that we sent in |
| 23 | Page 74 | | Page 76 |
| 1 | keels are laid on or after 1 January 1995. As a matter | 1 | yesterday. |
| 2 | of internal guidelines we are going to apply those." | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I have it. |
| 3 | At the end of the day, it may or may not matter very | 3 | MR SHIEH: We would take issue with the suggestion by the |
| 4 | much because the issue of thickness has in fact been | 4 | Marine Department that as long as it can sustain forces |
| 5 | narrowed down significantly during the hearing. | 5 | that you encounter during what one calls a normal |
| 6 | As I say, the drawing stipulated 5 mm. Dr Armstrong | 6 | journey, then that's enough. But perhaps I should |
| 7 | also did some calculation by looking at the | 7 | supplement one point before I sit down and then |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: The bottom line is, Dr Armstrong was unable | 8 | Mr Beresford will address the Commission on part 2. |
| 9 | to exclude | 9 | Dr Armstrong actually performed some calculations in |
| 10 | MR SHIEH: Corrosion. | 10 | respect of the wave encounters that a vessel would |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: corrosion through a mixture of humidity | 11 | encounter in every five-minute period, and that seats |
| 12 | and Hong Kong's pollution? | 12 | must be able to withstand the relevant wave encounters |
| 13 | MR SHIEH: Yes. There is a whole line of examination where | 13 | over a long period of 360 days a year. |
| 14 | Dr Armstrong had been taken to various possibilities of | 14 | Can I just give the Commission the relevant part. |
| 15 | corrosion; that's Day 27, pages 68-90. We may have not | 15 | It is in Dr Armstrong's part 2 report, appendix IV. |
| 16 | put that in the written submission. As I say, the point | 16 | I think Mr Beresford in dealing with part 2 will perhaps |
| 17 | is rather short. I'm not going to go through the | 17 | take the Commission to the relevant page, and also |
| 18 | details about his method of converting steel to | 18 | I think Mr Beresford will address the Commission on the |
| 19 | aluminium, because, Mr Chairman, you'll remember, | 19 | seat foundations that would be required to withstand |
| 20 | there's a whole chunk of testimony about how he would | 20 | this sort of wave encounters. |
| 21 | convert the steel figure in the 1995 Instructions to | 21 | But for seats, I don't believe there is any |
| 22 23 | aluminium, and Dr Peter Cheng had dug up some figures | 22 23 | controversy as to the manner in which they broke and to |
| 23 24 | for strength of aluminium. I'll simply give the Commission the reference, | 23 24 | the way they are affixed and all that. That objective evidence, the Commission should still be familiar with. |
| 24 25 | without actually bothering to deal with those. As | 24 25 | So, Mr Chairman, perhaps I shall now leave |
| 25 | without actually bothering to deal with those. As | 23 | 50, wir Chanman, pernaps I shan now leave |

19 (Pages 73 to 76)

| | Page 77 | | Page 79 |
|----------|---|----------|---|
| 1 | Mr Beresford to address the Commission on part 2; that | 1 | control, even if it is a task that would normally be |
| 2 | is to say, recommendations. | 2 | carried out by crew. |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you, Mr Shieh. | 3 | Of course, we heard from Mr Lee of the trade union |
| 4 | Mr Beresford? | 4 | in relation to international conventions relating to |
| 5 | Closing submissions by MR BERESFORD | 5 | seamen. They would all be thrown into disarray if |
| 6 | MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, before I come | | "crew" could be so casually interpreted as suggested on |
| 7 | to part 2 I heard my learned friend say I would address | 7 | behalf of Hongkong Electric. |
| 8 | you as to the meaning of the term "crew" in Cap 548 in | 8 | At paragraph 106 of our submissions, we have also |
| 9 | relation to the manning requirement, and specifically | 9 | reminded the Commission of Captain Pryke's opinion that |
| 10 | the requirement of the Marine Department that there | 10 | the fourth crew arrangement on Lamma IV is unacceptable, |
| 11 | should be a minimum of four crew on the Lamma IV. | 11 | because it defeats the whole point of having weekly |
| 12 | I have dealt with this or we have dealt with this in our | 12 | emergency drills, allowing the crew to work as a team |
| 13 | closing submissions from paragraph 103. | 13 | and understand what their respective role is in case of |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 14 | an emergency. |
| 15 | MR BERESFORD: You may wish to have the Merchant Shipping | 15 | But perhaps crucially in the present case, the |
| 16 | (Local Vessels) Ordinance, Cap 548, open, to begin with | 16 | concept of employment or engagement implies that the |
| 17 | at section 2. | 17 | employer and the crew member must be ad idem as to the |
| 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the definition? | 18 | employment or engagement. If the employer has not told |
| 19 | MR BERESFORD: That's the definition of the term "crew". | 19 | the person concerned that he is a crew member, and if |
| 20 | Just to remind ourselves, it means: | 20 | that person has not agreed to be a crew member, then in |
| 21 | "The coxswain and any other person employed or | 21 | my submission he couldn't properly be regarded as crew |
| 22 | engaged in any capacity on board a local vessel on the | 22 | for that purpose. |
| 23 | business of the vessel." | 23 | The Commission will recall the evidence of Mr Lai, |
| 24 | I have submitted that the terms "employed or | 24 | who said that he had not been told that he was crew. |
| 25 | engaged" suggest an agreement as in hire for work or | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Do you have a reference for that? |
| | Page 78 | | Page 80 |
| 1 | take up employment, because this is consistent with the | 1 | MR BERESFORD: I'll try and get one to you, Mr Chairman. |
| 2 | way the words are used in section 89 of the Ordinance. | 2 | And also Mr Cheng, I think it was, who confirmed that |
| 3 | And in particular, section 89(1)(p), where it refers to: | 3 | Mr Lai had not been notified, or couldn't at any rate |
| 4 | "the employment on vessels of a coxswain and | 4 | confirm that he had been notified. |
| 5 | engineering crew who possesses local certificates of | 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's Mr Francis Cheng? |
| 6 | competency | 6 | MR BERESFORD: Mr Francis Cheng, yes. |
| 7 | (q) the number and grade of crew to be employed on | 7 | So I'll come back to the Commission with those two |
| 8 | vessels; | 8 | references, but in those circumstances it's my |
| 9 | (r) the engagement and discharge of crew, their | 9 | submission that the minimum safe manning requirements |
| 10 | conditions of employment, and their hours of work and | 10 | for Lamma IV were breached on the night of 1 October. |
| 11 | rest periods" | 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 12 | The term "crew" is also used in distinction from the | 12 13 | MR BERESFORD: Turning, then, to part 2. From paragraph 111 of our submissions, we have summarised the causes of the |
| 13 14 | term "passenger". So I've submitted that the words "in any capacity on | 13 | incident. Firstly, the causes of the collision and |
| 14 | board a local vessel on the business of the vessel" make | 14 | secondly the causes of the loss of life. I have said in |
| 15 | it clear that the employment or engagement must be for | 15 | paragraph 111 that Captain Pryke's evidence has not been |
| 17 | that specific purpose; that is, a capacity on board | 17 | seriously challenged. At paragraph 111.1, I set out Sea |
| 17 | a local vessel on the business of the vessel, and that | 18 | Smooth's breaches, according to Captain Pryke, in |
| 10 | this would not extend to cover a general employment or | 19 | summary form, being its failure to keep a proper |
| 20 | engagement by the employer. So it wouldn't be | 20 | look-out; failure to proceed at a safe speed; failure to |
| 20 | legitimate to regard any employee of Hongkong Electric | 21 | make proper use of her radar; failure to take action to |
| 21 | who happened to be on board as crew unless he had been | | avoid calculation; failure to alter course to starboard; |
| 23 | specifically employed for that purpose. | 23 | failure to make any warning signals. |
| 24 | The requirement will not be satisfied by giving some | 24 | I've noted my learned friend Mr Zimmern's contention |
| 25 | other employee a task on board, such as passenger | 25 | that in fact there is still an issue as to whether there |
| | state of project a dish of obard, such as publiched | - | |

| | Page 81 | | Page 83 |
|----|---|----|--|
| 1 | was a head-on situation or a crossing situation, and | 1 | respect of each of those issues? |
| 2 | I just note that none of these matters are affected by | 2 | MR BERESFORD: I think it's fair to say that, Mr Chairman, |
| 3 | this dispute. | 3 | yes. The difficulty, as I recall him explaining, was |
| 4 | So whichever it was, there's still no real dispute | 4 | that it was impossible ultimately to determine what |
| 5 | that there was a failure to keep a proper look-out; that | 5 | exactly the rate of inflow would have been in view of |
| 6 | Sea Smooth failed to proceed at a safe speed; Sea Smooth | 6 | the requirement to estimate the effects of the blockage |
| 7 | failed to make use of her radar, or take action to avoid | 7 | of the wreckage in the holes. |
| 8 | the collision; importantly, that she failed to alter | 8 | There's one correction I should make which my |
| 9 | course to starboard, an obligation that existed in | 9 | learned friend Mr Shieh touched upon a moment ago. In |
| 10 | either situation; or that she failed to make any warning | 10 | our written submissions, we've said: |
| 11 | signals. | 11 | "However, in the course of his evidence he accepted |
| 12 | Similarly, there's no real dispute about Lamma IV's | 12 | that it was plausible that 'conforming' plates had been |
| 13 | breaches of the Collision Regulations. | 13 | worn down to the current thickness through corrosion." |
| 14 | I hear my learned friend saying there is; no doubt | 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: He didn't use the word "plausible". |
| 15 | he'll explain in due course. | 15 | MR BERESFORD: No, indeed, Mr Chairman. He said "possible". |
| 16 | Of course the important point for this Commission, | 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: "Possible". Highly unlikely but possible. |
| 17 | although it is charged with finding the causes of the | 17 | MR BERESFORD: "Possible, but unlikely". The reference is |
| 18 | incident, is what can be learned from what happened. | 18 | Day 27, page 81, line 3. |
| 19 | And in relation to these errors that are primarily | 19 | He also agreed that if there had been a lack of |
| 20 | errors of human error, nevertheless they disclose | 20 | paint, then the corrosion would be higher than he |
| 21 | failings in the support system ashore and in the | 21 | expected, but possible. Of course, the "lack of paint" |
| 22 | regulatory environment, which appear to have contributed | 22 | point has not been established as a fact before this |
| 23 | to the causation of the incident. | 23 | Commission. That's the same day, page 89, line 2. |
| 24 | From a navigational point of view, the most striking | 24 | Then he referred to the aft peak bulkhead at |
| 25 | features are the failure to keep a proper look-out, and | 25 | frame 1/2, which according to the approved plans was |
| | Page 82 | | Page 84 |
| 1 | in particular the failure to make proper use of radar. | 1 | designed to be watertight but in fact had an access |
| 2 | So this raises the questions of whether there should be | 2 | opening with no closing appliance. His view was that |
| 3 | a second person on the bridge with the coxswain, and | 3 | had the aft peak bulkhead been watertight, only two |
| 4 | whether radar training is sufficient or adequate. | 4 | compartments and not three would have been flooded, and |
| 5 | Further, the speed of both vessels and of Sea Smooth | 5 | either the vessel would not have foundered completely at |
| 6 | in particular was a factor which left the coxswains very | 6 | all, or if it had, it would not have foundered so |
| 7 | little time to appreciate the risk and take avoiding | 7 | quickly, thus leaving greater time for evacuation. |
| 8 | action. | 8 | Fourthly, he noted that the passenger seats were |
| 9 | That is what I have to say about the causes of | 9 | insufficiently attached to the upper deck and |
| 10 | collision. | 10 | contributed to the trapping of passengers when they |
| 11 | The causes of the loss of life. The most | 11 | collapsed. |
| 12 | significant direct cause was the speed with which the | 12 | From paragraph 118, we consider the general |
| 13 | Lamma IV foundered, sinking by the stern so quickly that | 13 | conditions of maritime safety concerning passenger |
| 14 | passengers were trapped and could not evacuate the | 14 | vessels in Hong Kong, which reflects paragraph (b) of |
| 15 | vessel. | 15 | the terms of reference. We give the references of |
| 16 | In this connection, I refer to Dr Armstrong's | 16 | Captain Pryke and Dr Armstrong, who have each considered |
| 17 | conclusions in his first report. He said that Lamma IV | 17 | aspects of the general conditions of maritime safety, at |
| 18 | sank quickly because of the extent of the damage. He | 18 | least insofar as they are relevant to this incident. |
| 19 | thought that Lamma IV's hull was thinner than the design | 19 | Captain Pryke noted straightaway in his first |
| 20 | thickness, which contributed to the extent of the damage | 20 | report he felt it was urgent to note that the |
| 21 | because had it been of the required thickness that is | 21 | definition of Lamma IV as a class I launch and not |
| 22 | to say, 5 mm the holes in the hull would not have | 22 | a class I ferry vessel made a big difference to the |
| 23 | been so large and the vessel would not have sunk so | 23 | safety inspection regime for such vessels, which was |
| 24 | quickly. | 24 | unjustifiable when they carried the same number of |
| 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Didn't he qualify that by saying "might" in | 25 | passengers. In other words, in my language, I've |

| | Page 85 | | Page 87 |
|--|--|---|--|
| 1 | put it, the distinction between launch and ferry is | 1 | At paragraph 122, we turn to the subject of VHF. |
| 2 | sterile because the risk arises out of the number of | 2 | Lamma IV was not required to carry VHF. The radio on |
| 3 | people that a vessel is permitted to carry and not | 3 | board only connected with Hongkong Electric, thus the |
| 4 | whether you call it a launch or a ferry. | 4 | coxswain had no means of communicating with Sea Smooth |
| 5 | I believe there may have been some suggestion that | 5 | in order to clarify its intentions before the collision, |
| 6 | the distinction may also have had to do with whether | 6 | and after the collision he needed to use his own and |
| 7 | a fare was charged. There was in fact so such | 7 | then a passenger's mobile telephone to dial the |
| 8 | distinction in the present case, because the passengers | 8 | emergency services. |
| 9 | on the Lamma IV paid \$100 a head for the privilege of | 9 | We've noted Mardep also disseminating advice that |
| 10 | going out that day. But again | 10 | includes using mobile telephones to call emergency |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: What evidence has the Commission received | 11 | services. As Dr Armstrong has observed in his part 2 |
| 12 | that goes to there being this distinction between | 12 | report, the problem with the use of mobile telephones is |
| 13 | a launch and a ferry, in the safety regime? | 13 | that this doesn't inform the vessels who were nearest to |
| 14 | MR BERESFORD: Very little, I think, Mr Chairman. The | 14 | the casualty that assistance is required. |
| 15 | operating licences classify Lamma IV as a launch and the | 15 | In paragraph 123, we touch upon the issue of life |
| 16 | Sea Smooth as a ferry. | 16 | rafts. There's no requirement for local passenger |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: But what evidence have we had about a more | | vessels, class I, to carry life rafts for all persons on |
| 18 | demanding regime for ferries? | 18 | board. The life raft on Lamma IV had a capacity of only |
| 19 | MR BERESFORD: I think very little. It's really Captain | 19 | 10, which is less than 5 per cent of the maximum number |
| 20 | Pryke's interviews with the Marine Department and the | 20 | of passengers on board. As the Chairman observed the |
| 21 | conclusions he's reached from that. It's a point that | 21 | other day, it was almost an irrelevance. |
| 22 | he raised in his first report, the reference to which is | 22 | Paragraph 124, we touch on the subject of children's |
| 23 | given at paragraph 120 of our closing submissions. | 23 | life jackets. Although these were required and have |
| 24 | There were definitions in sublegislation, Cap 313E | 24 | been required since 1 January 2007 by the regulations, |
| 25 | of both "ferry" and "launch". That legislation has been | 25 | those regulations only would require 12 to be on board |
| | Page 86 | | Page 88 |
| | 6 | | 1 420 00 |
| 1 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful | 1 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of |
| 2 | | 2 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. |
| 2 3 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. | 2 3 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least |
| 2 3 4 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's | 2 3 4 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had |
| 2 3 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than | 2 3 4 5 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement | 2 3 4 5 6 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred to Australian National Standard for Commercial Vessels | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol consumption. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred to Australian National Standard for Commercial Vessels which were endorsed by the Australian Transport Council, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol consumption. Other than that contained in the Collision |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred to Australian National Standard for Commercial Vessels which were endorsed by the Australian Transport Council, which set out overriding safety management objectives. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol consumption. Other than that contained in the Collision Regulations, the current legislation has no requirement |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred to Australian National Standard for Commercial Vessels which were endorsed by the Australian Transport Council, which set out overriding safety management objectives. I should add that Mr Sam Wong gave evidence of the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol consumption. Other than that contained in the Collision Regulations, the current legislation has no requirement for a look-out, particularly in relation to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred to Australian National Standard for Commercial Vessels which were endorsed by the Australian Transport Council, which set out overriding safety management objectives. I should add that Mr Sam Wong gave evidence of the Marine Department now developing an ISO 9001-compliant | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol consumption. Other than that contained in the Collision Regulations, the current legislation has no requirement for a look-out, particularly in relation to passenger-carrying vessels and high-speed craft. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred to Australian National Standard for Commercial Vessels which were endorsed by the Australian Transport Council, which set out overriding safety management objectives. I should add that Mr Sam Wong gave evidence of the Marine Department now developing an ISO 9001-compliant system with the help of Lloyd's Register, and all | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \end{array}$ | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol consumption. Other than that contained in the Collision Regulations, the current legislation has no requirement for a look-out, particularly in relation to passenger-carrying vessels and high-speed craft. There's no present requirement for passenger vessels |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred to Australian National Standard for Commercial Vessels which were endorsed by the Australian Transport Council, which set out overriding safety management objectives. I should add that Mr Sam Wong gave evidence of the Marine Department now developing an ISO 9001-compliant system with the help of Lloyd's Register, and all I would submit in that regard is that this is important | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \end{array}$ | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol consumption. Other than that contained in the Collision Regulations, the current legislation has no requirement for a look-out, particularly in relation to passenger-carrying vessels and high-speed craft. There's no present requirement for passenger vessels carrying more than 100 passengers to have a muster list. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred to Australian National Standard for Commercial Vessels which were endorsed by the Australian Transport Council, which set out overriding safety management objectives. I should add that Mr Sam Wong gave evidence of the Marine Department now developing an ISO 9001-compliant system with the help of Lloyd's Register, and all I would submit in that regard is that this is important because it's difficult not to leave this Inquiry without | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \end{array}$ | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol consumption. Other than that contained in the Collision Regulations, the current legislation has no requirement for a look-out, particularly in relation to passenger-carrying vessels and high-speed craft. There's no present requirement for passenger vessels carrying more than 100 passengers to have a muster list. Paragraph 129 this seems to come slightly out of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred to Australian National Standard for Commercial Vessels which were endorsed by the Australian Transport Council, which set out overriding safety management objectives. I should add that Mr Sam Wong gave evidence of the Marine Department now developing an ISO 9001-compliant system with the help of Lloyd's Register, and all I would submit in that regard is that this is important | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \end{array}$ | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol consumption. Other than that contained in the Collision Regulations, the current legislation has no requirement for a look-out, particularly in relation to passenger-carrying vessels and high-speed craft. There's no present requirement for passenger vessels carrying more than 100 passengers to have a muster list. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | repealed. It is in our bundle, but they're not helpful definitions and I won't trouble to take the Commission to them now. At paragraph 121, we note Captain Pryke's observation that operators of ferries carrying more than 100 passengers are not at present required to implement a safety management system, with Mardep arranging or specifying suitable training courses for owners and coxswains. Dr Armstrong has also noted that without understanding how passenger safety is intended to be ensured over a range of topics, it is difficult to offer comprehensive advice on what standard is required of ships built to previous regulations. Dr Armstrong, the Commission will recall, referred to Australian National Standard for Commercial Vessels which were endorsed by the Australian Transport Council, which set out overriding safety management objectives. I should add that Mr Sam Wong gave evidence of the Marine Department now developing an ISO 9001-compliant system with the help of Lloyd's Register, and all I would submit in that regard is that this is important because it's difficult not to leave this Inquiry without the impression that there were very large areas of | $\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ \end{array}$ | Lamma IV, which was considerably less than the number of children on board on the night of 1 October. Moreover, that regulation was not enforced, at least uniformly, by Mardep in relation to vessels that had existed before 1 January 2007. Dr Armstrong has observed that there's no definition of "life jacket" or of an acceptable standard of life jacket. At paragraph 125, we touch upon the absence of any requirement for medical or eyesight tests, other than eyesight tests when a certificate of competency is first applied for. The current legislation makes no provision for the harbour police to test randomly for drug and alcohol consumption. Other than that contained in the Collision Regulations, the current legislation has no requirement for a look-out, particularly in relation to passenger-carrying vessels and high-speed craft. There's no present requirement for passenger vessels carrying more than 100 passengers to have a muster list. Paragraph 129 this seems to come slightly out of place there's a recommendation by Captain Pryke |

22 (Pages 85 to 88)

| 1 | Page 89 | | Page 91 |
|--|--|--|--|
| | THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Beresford, forgive me for interrupting. | 1 | come on to seats at paragraph 139. We've recapped there |
| 2 | You're now over the two-hour time limit. We don't | 2 | the requirements in the Blue Book, the 1995 |
| 3 | intend enforcing it in the way that the American Supreme | 3 | Regulations firstly that the seats be properly |
| 4 | Court might do, and we will give you more latitude, but | 4 | secured; the second "adequate for the intended service", |
| 5 | please bring your submissions to a close as | 5 | which is the wording used in the current certificate. |
| 6 | expeditiously as you can. | 6 | The intended service of a vessel such as Lamma IV is |
| 7 | MR BERESFORD: Very well, Mr Chairman. I'm grateful for the | 7 | that of a ferry in local Hong Kong waters. Dr Armstrong |
| 8 | extension, given that I think I was in breach when | 8 | has calculated that if the average wave period in the |
| 9 | I started. | 9 | waters of Hong Kong is 3 seconds, then there are |
| 10 | But the next subject is important, in my submission. | 10 | 100 wave encounters, on average, in every five-minute |
| 11 | It is the subject of speed, although it only has a small | 11 | period, ignoring the effect of ship speed and heading |
| 12 | paragraph. It played an important role in this | 12 | relative to the waves. So that amounts to over |
| 13 | incident. It increased the risk of collision in the | 13 | 17,000 periods of five minutes' duration or 1.7 million |
| 14 | first place, as already discussed, and it also had | 14 | wave encounters per annual period. The reference it |
| 15 | a role to play in the damage, the extent of the damage | 15 | appendix IV to his report. |
| 16 | to Lamma IV, because the Commission will recall from | 16 | So it follows, in my submission, that seats required |
| 17 | Dr Armstrong's first report that he considered that the | 17 | to withstand this must be firmly attached. Also, it has |
| 18 | second compartment would probably not have been holed if | 18 | to be borne in mind that, firstly because this is water, |
| 19 | the Sea Smooth had been travelling at 15 knots or less. | 19 | not a garden party, pressures come from different |
| 20 | Of course, the applicable speed limit was 15 knots had | 20 | directions so they have to withstand forward, aft, |
| 21 | Sea Smooth not had an exemption. | 21 | transverse and vertical forces. Secondly, given the |
| 22 | The next important issue is radar, dealt with at | 22 | rates of collision in Hong Kong and the crowded nature |
| 23 | paragraphs 133 and 134. The legislative scheme relating | 23 | of the waters, it seems in my submission to be |
| 24 | to radar is rudimentary. No radar was required for | 24 | commonsense to suggest that they should be built to |
| 25 | Lamma IV. In my submission, this is surprising on | 25 | withstand collision. |
| | Page 90 | | Page 92 |
| 1 | a vessel authorised to carry more than 100 passengers. | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: But they did withstand the collision. It's |
| 2 | I refer the Commission to the recommendations of Captain | 2 | when the vessel became tilted that they started to fail. |
| 3 | Pryke at paragraphs 63 to 64 in expert bundle 3, | 3 | MR BERESFORD: Well, yes, Mr Chairman, that's right. But of |
| 4 | page 1132. | 4 | course it's all part and parcel of the collision. |
| ~ | I'd also ask the Commission to recall Tang Wan-on's | | |
| 5 | | 5 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. |
| 6 | evidence that training did not cover the use of | 6 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although |
| 6 7 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk | 6 7 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, |
| 6 7 8 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) | 6 7 8 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at |
| 6 7 8 9 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to | 6 7 8 9 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at |
| 6 7 8 9 10 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. | 6 7 8 9 10 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about | 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission references to photographs. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That means, to put it simply, that they must be firmly |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission references to photographs. THE CHAIRMAN: We're familiar with the layout of the | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That means, to put it simply, that they must be firmly secured. |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission references to photographs. THE CHAIRMAN: We're familiar with the layout of the wheelhouse. We're also mindful of what Captain Pryke | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That means, to put it simply, that they must be firmly secured. Criteria for testing and evaluation of seats need to |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission references to photographs. THE CHAIRMAN: We're familiar with the layout of the wheelhouse. We're also mindful of what Captain Pryke had to say about how easy it was to remedy such issue | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That means, to put it simply, that they must be firmly secured. Criteria for testing and evaluation of seats need to be developed and adopted with the purpose of minimising |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission references to photographs. THE CHAIRMAN: We're familiar with the layout of the wheelhouse. We're also mindful of what Captain Pryke had to say about how easy it was to remedy such issue that might have arisen. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That means, to put it simply, that they must be firmly secured. Criteria for testing and evaluation of seats need to be developed and adopted with the purpose of minimising injury and disruption of evacuation in the event of |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission references to photographs. THE CHAIRMAN: We're familiar with the layout of the wheelhouse. We're also mindful of what Captain Pryke had to say about how easy it was to remedy such issue that might have arisen. MR BERESFORD: Well, you've anticipated me, Mr Chairman. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That means, to put it simply, that they must be firmly secured. Criteria for testing and evaluation of seats need to be developed and adopted with the purpose of minimising injury and disruption of evacuation in the event of collision. |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission references to photographs. THE CHAIRMAN: We're familiar with the layout of the wheelhouse. We're also mindful of what Captain Pryke had to say about how easy it was to remedy such issue that might have arisen. MR BERESFORD: Well, you've anticipated me, Mr Chairman. That's exactly what I was going to refer you to. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That means, to put it simply, that they must be firmly secured. Criteria for testing and evaluation of seats need to be developed and adopted with the purpose of minimising injury and disruption of evacuation in the event of collision. As the Commission knows, Dr Armstrong has suggested |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission references to photographs. THE CHAIRMAN: We're familiar with the layout of the wheelhouse. We're also mindful of what Captain Pryke had to say about how easy it was to remedy such issue that might have arisen. MR BERESFORD: Well, you've anticipated me, Mr Chairman. That's exactly what I was going to refer you to. There's a reference, photograph 3, in his report at | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That means, to put it simply, that they must be firmly secured. Criteria for testing and evaluation of seats need to be developed and adopted with the purpose of minimising injury and disruption of evacuation in the event of collision. As the Commission knows, Dr Armstrong has suggested that seat foundations be designed and tested to |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission references to photographs. THE CHAIRMAN: We're familiar with the layout of the wheelhouse. We're also mindful of what Captain Pryke had to say about how easy it was to remedy such issue that might have arisen. MR BERESFORD: Well, you've anticipated me, Mr Chairman. That's exactly what I was going to refer you to. There's a reference, photograph 3, in his report at expert bundle 3, page 1138. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That means, to put it simply, that they must be firmly secured. Criteria for testing and evaluation of seats need to be developed and adopted with the purpose of minimising injury and disruption of evacuation in the event of collision. As the Commission knows, Dr Armstrong has suggested that seat foundations be designed and tested to withstand a force of about 2G. |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | long-range scanning to obtain early warning of the risk of collision, which is of course required by rule 7(b) of the Collision Regulations. And he was good enough to agree that it should, at Day 29, page 35, line 9. There was some discussion earlier this morning about whether the coxswain of the Lamma IV could see the radar easily enough from his conning position. Without turning them up, can I please give the Commission references to photographs. THE CHAIRMAN: We're familiar with the layout of the wheelhouse. We're also mindful of what Captain Pryke had to say about how easy it was to remedy such issue that might have arisen. MR BERESFORD: Well, you've anticipated me, Mr Chairman. That's exactly what I was going to refer you to. There's a reference, photograph 3, in his report at | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Anyway, if I can please give you some references. There was a page from Wallaston's exhibit. Although Mr Wallaston's evidence is not before the Commission, the exhibit was put to Dr Armstrong and that was at page 1025. It was put to Dr Armstrong on Day 28 at pages 132-133. In the light of that, I would submit that seats and their attachments should be of a form and design and so arranged so as to minimise the possibility of injury and avoid trapping of the passengers after the assumed damage and in the event of collision. That means, to put it simply, that they must be firmly secured. Criteria for testing and evaluation of seats need to be developed and adopted with the purpose of minimising injury and disruption of evacuation in the event of collision. As the Commission knows, Dr Armstrong has suggested that seat foundations be designed and tested to |

| | Page 93 | | Page 95 |
|--|---|---|---|
| 1 | Pryke and Dr Armstrong for the prevention of the | 1 | perhaps one can't say that was within seconds, depending |
| 2 | recurrence of similar incidents in future. I don't | 2 | on, I suppose, how one finds how responsible or not |
| 3 | propose to go through those orally unless the Commission | 3 | responsible they were. But they too had their worlds |
| 4 | requires assistance. | 4 | torn apart. |
| 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, they're all fresh in our mind | 5 | The importance of that, Mr Chairman, |
| 6 | MR BERESFORD: Yes, indeed. | 6 | Mr Commissioner, is this. That is, when one comes to |
| 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: since the witnesses were taken through | 7 | examine the evidence, in particular of the crew, or let |
| 8 | them not long ago. | 8 | me say the crews, one has to bear in mind that they were |
| 9 | MR BERESFORD: So unless I can be of any further assistance, | 9 | doing their best, after very traumatic experiences, to |
| 10 | Mr Chairman, those are our submissions. | 10 | assist. |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you, Mr Beresford. | 11 | Taking the crew of the Lamma IV, the coxswain and |
| 12 | Mr Grossman? | 12 | the other members of the crew were very severely |
| 13 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. | 13 | criticised and they were taken to statements they gave |
| 14 | Closing submissions by MR GROSSMAN | 14 | to the police, the statements for the evidence here, and |
| 15 | MR GROSSMAN: Mr Chairman, what I propose to do is to | 15 | the evidence they gave, and discrepancies, |
| 16 | summarise very quickly the position from the viewpoint | 16 | contradictions were found. This, with respect, is |
| 17 | of Lamma IV and Hongkong Electric. Then I propose to go | 17 | absolutely inevitable. If you see a vehicle coming |
| 18 | through my submissions briefly because no doubt you'll | 18 | towards you with its headlights blazing, to stand in the |
| 19 | have an opportunity to read them fully, even if you | 19 | cold light of day in the witness box and to try explain |
| 20 | haven't had a chance so far, and then deal quickly with | 20 | how far away it was when you first saw it, how many |
| 21 | some of the matters raised by my learned friend | 21 | seconds before you turned right or you turned left, |
| 22 | Mr Shieh. | 22 | would be absolutely impossible. |
| 23 | I haven't had an opportunity yet to read the | 23 | To some extent, that's exactly the same with the |
| 24 | submissions of the other parties, and I think I may not | 24 | crew and in particular the coxswain of the Lamma IV. |
| 25 | have time to do that in any event. | 25 | Similarly, as far as the witnesses were concerned, they |
| | | | |
| | Page 94 | | Page 96 |
| 1 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend | 1 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to |
| 2 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large | 2 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute |
| 2 3 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're | 2 3 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based |
| 2 3 4 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there | 2 3 4 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And |
| 2 3 4 5 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue | 2 3 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the | 2 3 4 5 6 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although you've heard graphic and heart-rending stories from the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, or they were mistaken; I don't know. But you will |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although you've heard graphic and heart-rending stories from the survivors and indeed from the rescuers and from the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, or they were mistaken; I don't know. But you will recall, and my learned friend will forgive me for |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although you've heard graphic and heart-rending stories from the survivors and indeed from the rescuers and from the crews in this matter, it's very difficult indeed for us | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, or they were mistaken; I don't know. But you will recall, and my learned friend will forgive me for saying, in contradistinction to the crew of the Sea |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although you've heard graphic and heart-rending stories from the survivors and indeed from the rescuers and from the crews in this matter, it's very difficult indeed for us to be able comprehend exactly what happened. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, or they were mistaken; I don't know. But you will recall, and my learned friend will forgive me for saying, in contradistinction to the crew of the Sea Smooth, they took every opportunity that was given to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although you've heard graphic and heart-rending stories from the survivors and indeed from the rescuers and from the crews in this matter, it's very difficult indeed for us to be able comprehend exactly what happened. The importance of that, Mr Chairman, is not simply | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, or they were mistaken; I don't know. But you will recall, and my learned friend will forgive me for saying, in contradistinction to the crew of the Sea Smooth, they took every opportunity that was given to them to give explanations. They spoke to the police. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although you've heard graphic and heart-rending stories from the survivors and indeed from the rescuers and from the crews in this matter, it's very difficult indeed for us to be able comprehend exactly what happened. The importance of that, Mr Chairman, is not simply to paint a horrific picture but to emphasise the fact | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \end{array}$ | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, or they were mistaken; I don't know. But you will recall, and my learned friend will forgive me for saying, in contradistinction to the crew of the Sea Smooth, they took every opportunity that was given to them to give explanations. They spoke to the police. They didn't shy away from it. Perhaps they should have |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although you've heard graphic and heart-rending stories from the survivors and indeed from the rescuers and from the crews in this matter, it's very difficult indeed for us to be able comprehend exactly what happened. The importance of that, Mr Chairman, is not simply to paint a horrific picture but to emphasise the fact that these people, all of them, those involved, had | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, or they were mistaken; I don't know. But you will recall, and my learned friend will forgive me for saying, in contradistinction to the crew of the Sea Smooth, they took every opportunity that was given to them to give explanations. They spoke to the police. They didn't shy away from it. Perhaps they should have done. But because they gave so many statements, it was |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although you've heard graphic and heart-rending stories from the survivors and indeed from the rescuers and from the crews in this matter, it's very difficult indeed for us to be able comprehend exactly what happened. The importance of that, Mr Chairman, is not simply to paint a horrific picture but to emphasise the fact | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ \end{array}$ | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, or they were mistaken; I don't know. But you will recall, and my learned friend will forgive me for saying, in contradistinction to the crew of the Sea Smooth, they took every opportunity that was given to them to give explanations. They spoke to the police. They didn't shy away from it. Perhaps they should have |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although you've heard graphic and heart-rending stories from the survivors and indeed from the rescuers and from the crews in this matter, it's very difficult indeed for us to be able comprehend exactly what happened. The importance of that, Mr Chairman, is not simply to paint a horrific picture but to emphasise the fact that these people, all of them, those involved, had a good, relaxing day enjoying themselves, and suddenly, | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \end{array}$ | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, or they were mistaken; I don't know. But you will recall, and my learned friend will forgive me for saying, in contradistinction to the crew of the Sea Smooth, they took every opportunity that was given to them to give explanations. They spoke to the police. They didn't shy away from it. Perhaps they should have done. But because they gave so many statements, it was so much easier to pick holes in them and say, "Ah, but |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Can I say first of all, as far as my learned friend Mr Shieh's submissions are concerned, to a very large extent we respectfully submit they're very fair, they're very balanced, they're very objective. However, there are aspects of what he says that we would take issue with, but that doesn't derogate in any way from the overall fairness with which he has approached this matter, as one would expect of him and of Mr Beresford. The position, as we see it, is this. In the beginning introduction to our submissions, we have put in language that you may think is rather florid but nevertheless we put in very strong terms what happened. Because this is a tragedy, one of the worst since the Second World War in Hong Kong. What happened, although you've heard graphic and heart-rending stories from the survivors and indeed from the rescuers and from the crews in this matter, it's very difficult indeed for us to be able comprehend exactly what happened. The importance of that, Mr Chairman, is not simply to paint a horrific picture but to emphasise the fact that these people, all of them, those involved, had a good, relaxing day enjoying themselves, and suddenly, within seconds, as far as the passengers were concerned, | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \\ 23 \end{array}$ | had dreadful times. They had no reason whatsoever to exaggerate. They had no reason not to tell the absolute truth. But their recollection of what happened is based on a moment of horror, a few moments of horror. And insofar as any of their evidence needs to be carefully examined as to what the truth was, et cetera, et cetera, I ask you, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, to bear in mind too the reliability or unreliability of what they say. This, as I say, was an unthinkable tragedy, what happened. It was absolutely appalling. The coxswain and the crew of Hongkong Electric did not shrink from trying to give their best recollections of what happened. You may find at the end of the day they weren't telling the truth, or they were rationalising, or they were mistaken; I don't know. But you will recall, and my learned friend will forgive me for saying, in contradistinction to the crew of the Sea Smooth, they took every opportunity that was given to them to give explanations. They spoke to the police. They didn't shy away from it. Perhaps they should have done. But because they gave so many statements, it was so much easier to pick holes in them and say, "Ah, but you said this here and you said that there." |

24 (Pages 93 to 96)

| | Page 97 | | Page 99 |
|----------|--|----------|--|
| 1 | were pointed out. And the contradictions pointed out | 1 | we can, and I concede my pen is not good enough to evoke |
| 2 | indicate that was no putting together of minds, there | 2 | the real horror of it. I just can't do it. It would |
| 3 | was no conspiracy to tell the same story here. | 3 | take a better author than I to do it. We've set it out |
| 4 | I simply ask you, Mr Chairman, when looking at the | 4 | as best we can. I'll just read you, if I may, the very |
| 5 | issue of who did what at what time, at what stage, who | 5 | last paragraph of the introduction, paragraph 9: |
| 6 | saw what, who was standing next to what, how many | 6 | People, and again we include the crew, who suddenly |
| 7 | seconds passed between this and that, to bear in mind | 7 | within seconds, are facing deaths and disaster, cannot |
| 8 | the traumatic and dreadful circumstances that they were | 8 | be held to account ('the slide rule' approach as |
| 9 | trying to recollect. | 9 | described by the Chairman) for every second, indeed |
| 10 | Everyone knows, I think Mr Chairman, you've sat | 10 | every action, indeed every word, that was spoken by whom |
| 11 | in many cases where things happen at the last moment. | 11 | or to whom, in those fateful minutes or seconds, |
| 12 | Honest people do their best to try to recollect what | 12 | compressed into nano-seconds by the awful events. Their |
| 13 | happens. It doesn't always happen, and the two most | 13 | clarity of recollection must inevitably be distorted by |
| 14 | honest people give you completely different stories | 14 | the events, and the torture they underwent in the |
| 15 | about it. | 15 | reliving and retelling of their ordeal during the |
| 16 | So, in short, what our submission is so far as what | 16 | passenger of time since then. |
| 17 | happened is concerned and when, it's to look really more | 17 | Mr Chairman and Mr Commissioner, you will understand |
| 18 | at the objective evidence, to look at the evidence of | 18 | a person goes through an event, whether it's a happy or |
| 19 | Dr Armstrong and Captain Pryke, insofar as they were | 19 | a tragic one, tells his family, tells his friends, and |
| 20 | able to rationalise and determine what happened. | 20 | here he would have been asked every day by different |
| 21 | What we've done in our submissions, in appendixes B | 21 | people, "What happened? What happened?" He's reliving |
| 22 | and C, to make it easier, we've set out here the | 22 | it and retelling it. Inevitably there are going to be |
| 23 | comments by Captain Pryke and Dr Armstrong. I'm not | 23 | distortions, however honest a person may be. |
| 24 | going to go through them all, unless you wish me to. | 24 | Let me say this. Ultimately, of course, the |
| 25 | We've set them out as objectively and as fairly as | 25 | Commission will make its decision on the credibility, |
| | Page 98 | | Page 100 |
| 1 | I think we could do. | 1 | the honesty, of all of the witnesses, I suppose, but in |
| 2 | But there's one particular statement by Captain | 2 | particular the witnesses on the Lamma IV, and you may |
| 3 | Pryke that, with respect, does appear to be perhaps | 3 | find at the end of the day, as my learned friend has |
| 4 | definitive. If you would go to our annexure B, the | 4 | suggested and no doubt others may urge, that there were |
| 5 | third page, you see there's a heading "Day 33". The | 5 | errors on the part of the coxswain and crew. That may |
| 6 | third entry there the second entry is: | 6 | be. I would simply ask you, when you're looking at it |
| 7 | "The blameworthiness is the alteration of course | 7 | from that point of view, to simply bear in mind Captain |
| 8 | by Sea Smooth at 20:19 and a half [which] absolutely | 8 | Pryke and Dr Armstrong. |
| 9 | caused the collision." | 9 | If I can go now to page 3 of my submissions, the |
| 10 | And then: | 10 | background to the collision. |
| 11 | "I think realistically to blame Lamma IV for the | 11 | We've taken into account here what, Mr Chairman, you |
| 12 | collision is a bit extreme." | 12 | said I think on the last day or the second-last day of |
| 13 | Those are, in a sense, summaries of the other | 13 | the hearing: not to rely on statements of the persons |
| 14 | evidence that Captain Pryke gave and to an extent what | 14 | who may be criticised, like the coxswain, for instance, |
| 15 | Dr Armstrong said. | 15 | and we've only referred sorry, the witness |
| 16 | Our submission in this regard is, Mr Chairman, | 16 | statements. We've referred in the main to his evidence. |
| 17 | Mr Commissioner, when you're looking at what happened, | | and put it in where it may be capable of corroboration |
| 18 | don't, as with great respect my learned friend Mr Shieh | 18 | by VTC, et cetera. |
| 19 20 | has done and as Mr Sussex did in cross-examination, look | 19 20 | By and large, except for the question of fault, of |
| 20 | at what Mr Chairman called the slide rule approach and just to take into account the dreadful aircumptaneous | 20 | responsibility, I think the background to the collision |
| 21 | just to take into account the dreadful circumstances, | 21 22 | that we've put in, we've stated here, is not greatly disputed as far as Captain Pryke is concerned and as far |
| 22 | the horror the ghastly events of that night and the | | |
| 22 | the horror, the ghastly events of that night and the | | |
| 23 | effect that it had on the various members of the crew. | 23 | as Dr Armstrong is concerned. So I'm not going to read |
| | | | |

| | Page 101 | | Page 103 |
|----------|--|--------------------------------------|---|
| 1 | | 1 | - |
| 1 2 | To a large extent, what is put here is from the coxswain's point of view, and we've put here where | $\begin{vmatrix} 1\\2 \end{vmatrix}$ | MR GROSSMAN: No, he wasn't a naval architect, and we say that. Tang Wan-on stated, correctly, that Hongkong |
| 3 | Dr Armstrong and Captain Pryke have confirmed what he | | Electric was a lay purchaser and it was not his place, |
| 4 | said. | 4 | nor that of his company to second-guess the experts and |
| 5 | The next few pages relate to the Collision | 5 | the competent governmental authority. This is |
| 6 | Regulations and I'm not going to go through them | 6 | particularly so given the fact that they were annual |
| 7 | because, to a very large extent, my learned friend | 7 | surveys and the "careful" and presumably meticulous |
| 8 | Mr Shieh has dealt with it and I know the Commission is | 8 | inspections and checks which took place before and after |
| 0 9 | now completely familiar with them. In any event, all | 9 | the additions of the ballast. |
| 10 | we've done is to set out what they are and if you think | 10 | We end in paragraph 41 on this point. Incidentally, |
| 10 | it's of relevance, no doubt you would look at it. | 11 | we end in paragraph 41 on this point. Incidentary, we have a reference to Dr Armstrong who more or less |
| 11 | We talk at paragraph 33 of the risk of collision, | 12 | confirms the view or the submission I've just made. He |
| 12 | and we deal with rule 7 in that regard. We say on | 12 | said much the same thing. |
| 13 | page 11 at the top that the assistance here of Captain | 14 | In paragraph 41, insofar as you will need to deal |
| 14 | Pryke would be invaluable in determining when the risk | 15 | with this, we say: To blame Hongkong Electric would in |
| 16 | of collision existed, and it appears to have been about | 16 | effect place a "lay" purchaser of a custom-built machine |
| 17 | 20 seconds after the Sea Smooth appeared on her radar. | 17 | (ship, motor et cetera), such as Hongkong Electric, |
| 18 | Again, Mr Chairman, I'm not going to go into the | 18 | under an obligation to employ or engage its own engineer |
| 19 | fine details of all this. We rely again and I'm | 19 | to verify the construction. This would be unreasonably |
| 20 | sorry I'll repeat it again in the future, no doubt | 20 | onerous for a company such as Hongkong Electric which is |
| 20 | very much on what we've set out in appendixes B and C. | 21 | not in the shipping business. |
| 22 | If I can go to paragraph 36 now, which is "The | 22 | I note neither Dr Armstrong or Captain Pryke have |
| 23 | Design and Construction of Lamma IV". | 23 | ever said, "Well, owners of ships need to second-guess |
| 24 | We say here, Mr Chairman, we're not going to engage | 24 | all these people." |
| 25 | in the finger-pointing exercise of who was responsible. | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: It wouldn't be an engineer. It might be |
| | Page 102 | | Page 104 |
| 1 | My learned friend Mr Shieh has dealt, it seems to me, | 1 | a surveyor. |
| 2 | looking at it as an outsider, very effectively with that | 2 | MR GROSSMAN: Maybe. But the point is the same. |
| 3 | and very fairly as far as that was concerned. The fact | 3 | In paragraph 42 I now come to deal with the |
| 4 | of the matter is, as far as Hongkong Electric were | 4 | coxswain and crew of the Lamma IV. Much of what I said |
| 5 | concerned, they obtained a vessel which had design | 5 | in my introduction, I restate here. But in addition to |
| 6 | faults that had errors apparently in calculations, and | 6 | that, you will bear in mind, no doubt, Mr Chairman, |
| 7 | it was a vessel that had gone through every test, every | 7 | Mr Commissioner, that following this tragedy, the |
| 8 | survey, every examination that was required of it and | 8 | coxswain was undergoing psychiatric treatment. He was |
| 9 | eventually receives, ultimately, the seal of approval of | 9 | on medication. He was getting psychological |
| 10 | the Marine Department. | 10 | counselling. And I think he indicated his sleep was |
| 11 | We say in paragraph 40 on page 13: Given the | 11 | affected. So when one looks as the quality of his |
| 12 | hierarchy of expertise in the construction, survey and | 12 | evidence, the detail in which he was the slide rule |
| 13 | final seal of approval by Mardep it would be an empty | 13 | approach in which he was cross-examined, you will, |
| 14 | exercise to blame, even partly, Hongkong Electric for | 14 | I hope, bear in mind all these shortcomings of his which |
| 15 | accepting the vessel with its design and construction | 15 | have been highlighted by my learned friends, and his |
| 16 | faults. | 16 | attempt to reconstruct, the very best he could, the |
| 17 | I mention that because, though my learned friend | 17 | events of that terrible night. |
| 18 | Mr Shieh doesn't mention it, I think there was some | 18 | Also, I ask you to bear in mind the fact that he |
| 19 | criticism of Tang Wan-on at one stage and he repeated | 19 | as I've said already, and it's important here and the |
| 20 | time and again, "Well, we got this vessel from | 20 | other crew were so ready, so willing to give statements |
| 21 | a reputable shipyard and Mardep said it's all right; who | 21 | to whoever asked them the Police, Marine Department, |
| 22 | are we to say that it's not?" | 22 | et cetera gave a fruitful area, if they were not |
| 23 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, Tang Wan-on had some lengthy experience in the maritime industry. But he wasn't a naval | | conspiring together to tell the same story, a fruitful |
| 24 25 | architect. | 24 | area to pick a hole here, "But he said this, he said that" at actors |
| 123 | | 25 | that", et cetera, et cetera. |

| 1 The exist of a case, a motor vehicle case, the 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment. 2 judgment of Mr Justice, Scugrott in paragraph 45. This 3 MR BERESFORD: Mr Francis Cheng's evidence on Day 14 at 4 happened five years earlier, and of course one 5 MR BERESFORD: Mr Francis Cheng's evidence on Day 14 at 4 page 42, line 10. And Mr Tang War-ons' evidence on Day 29, Drom page 53 at line 12. 6 THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment. Day 29, Drom page 53 at line 12. 7 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR BERESFORD: Finally, here's configmation from Recod Smith 8 to estimate time and distance, time, and speed and THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Teacher and it. 11 inevitably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite 11 IW GROSSMAN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: As you point out in the text of you rinable to expect at like constraints were no sign paragraft 47. 12 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel, like moment it. 10 The rest of it is talking about what happened 10 Mr GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel, like moment it. 20 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel, like moment it. 11 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel, like mass at pill 3< | | Page 105 | | Page 107 |
|--|----|--|----|---|
| 2 judgment of M. Justice Seagrott in paragraph 45. This 2 Yes? 3 Was a case where they were talking about events that had 4 happened five years cartier, and of course one 3 MR BERSFORD: Mr Francis Cheng's evidence on Day 14 at 4 happened five years cartier, and of course one 5 acknowledges that. But III read it our quickly: 6 This impossible to expect any winess to talk with 5 Day 29, from the were no sign-on records for 7 to estimate time and distance immediately after such a 7 MR BERSFORD: Finally, the's confirmation from Red Smith 10 traumatic event let along bey gens after. There is 1 1 10 traumatic such servers on sign-on records for 11 unreasonable to expect any winces to speak 11 MR GROSSMAN: Thank yon, Mr Chairman. 12 unseasonable to take them to task on variations 1 14 Ha GROSSMAN: Nobody on either wessel. 13 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, you point out in the text of your 1 1 14 and the end of the duy, veryody des, because of 14 tequaly unreasonable to take them to task on variations 1 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, you point out in the text of your 14 | 1 | | 1 | - |
| 3 'was a case where they were latting about events that had happened five years artifier, and of course one saknowledges that. But I'll read it out quickly: 3 'MR BERESPORD: 'In family during evidence on Day 14 at page 24, line 10. And Wr Tang Wanen's evidence on ime page 55 at line 9, to page 57 at line 12. 6 ''It is impossible to expect any witness to talk with a coursery in terms of feet, seconds, distance immediately after such a unreasonable to expect any such witness to speak ''MR BERESPORD: 'Inally, there's confirmation from Reed Smith Richards Butter that there were no sign on records for 10 11 inevitably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite unreasonable to expect any such witness to speak ''MR BERESPORD: 'Inally, there's confirmation from Reed Smith Richards Butter that there were no sign on records for 10 12 unreasonable to expect any such witness to speak ''MR GROSSMAN: 'Neak in variantion 11 ''MR CROSSMAN: 'Nank you, Mr Chairman. 1 13 reliably in terms of distance, time, and speed and 11 ''MR GROSSMAN: 'Nank you point out in the text of your 18 ''MR GROSSMAN: 'Nank you point out in the text of your 18 14 submissions, the context of those observations were primarily dealing with giving evidence about events that 14 ''MR GROSSMAN: 'Nank you.'' 2 ''MR GROSSMAN: 'Nank i Inde.''.'' ''MR GROSSMAN: ''Mate you boint 14 ''MR deads but in missidem. If any have thought 14 2 ''MR GROSSMAN: ''Nank you.''.'' <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td>-</td></t<> | | | | - |
| 4 happened five years farlier, and of course one sacknowledges that. But III read it out quickly: 4 page 42, line 10. And Wr Tang Wan-ox evidence on the sound five years after the event. It is difficult enough to estimate time and distance immediately after such a to estimate time and speed and to equally unreasonable to expect any such vimes to speak to equally unreasonable to take them to tak on variations or inability to be precise." 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Asy, L. Rimember that. 11 inverk happened flive years earlier. 11 12 MR GROSSMAN: Thank you. Mr Chairman. 13 reliably in terms of distance, time, and speed and to equally unreasonable to expect any such vimes to speak to a submissions, the context of those observations were perimarity dealing with giving evidence about even that the text of the stalking about what happened to the coxswain. 12 12 MR GROSSMAN: Nebody on either werest. 18 21 MR GROSSMAN: Neel, it had. But then he goes on to say: this difficult enough to estimate time and distance immediately" 12 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 | | | | |
| 5 acknowledges that. But I'll read it out quickly: 5 Joy 29, from page 55 at line 57 at line 12. 6 This impossible to expect any winness to talk with a curracy in terms of leet, seconds, distance or time 7 MR BERESFORD: Finally, there's confirmation from Reed Smith Reads Butler that there were no sign-on records for 10 traumatic event let alone years later. There is in inevitably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite unreasonable to expect any such witness to speak 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I'remember that. 11 netrably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite in terms of distance, time, and speed and equity unreasonable to take them to task on variations in relably in terms of distance, time, and speed and equity unreasonable to take them to task on variations in the question of the whistle. no-one else heard it. 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Wes. 1 MR GROSSMAN: MC Laimman. 1 15 or inability to be precise." 1 MR GROSSMAN: Well, th ad. But then he goes on to say: 1 | | | | - · · |
| 6 "It is impossible to expect any witness to talk with 7 accuracy in terms of feet, seconds, distance or time 8 some five years after the event. It is difficult enough 9 to estimate time and distance immediately after such a 11 inevitably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite 12 unreasonable to expect any such witness to speak 13 reliably in terms of distance, time, and speed and 14 equally unreasonable to take them to task on variations 16 T WE CHAIRMAN. 'S you point out in the text of you 17 THE CHAIRMAN.'S you point out in the text of you 18 submissions, the context of those observations were 19 primarily dealing with giving evidence about events that 10 THE CHAIRMAN.'S you point out in the text of you 12 "It is difficult enough to estimate time and 13 inmediately" 14 they respect five years earlier. 15 immediately and the appened five years earlier. 16 THE CHAIRMAN.'S we, heave a difficult enough to estimate time and 13 inmediately" 14 they respect five years after. 15 inficult enough about wh | | | | |
| 7 accuracy in terms of feet, seconds, distance or time 7 MR BERESPORD: Finally, there's confirmation from Reed Smith 8 some five years after the event. It is difficult enough 9 10 10 traumatic event let alone years later. There is 10 11 11 inevitably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite 11 11 MR GROSSMAN: Thank you. Mc Chairman. 12 unreasonable to expect any such witness to speak 12 MR GROSSMAN: Mc Chairman. 13 15 or inability to be precise." 14 14 14 14 16 I very respectfully commend that to the Commission. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Say ou point out in the text of your 18 submissions, the context of those observations were 10 18 MR GROSSMAN: Wohody on either vessel. 19 macket, if depends, I suppose, on what you make of 14 14 14 14 20 have happened five years earlier. 11 MR GROSSMAN: Wohody on either vessel. 18 MR GROSSMAN: Went happened and what I indicated this moring, it's 21 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 12 and when alor of the day, every oby desk, because of 23 what happened and what I indicated this moring, it' | | | | |
| 8 some five years after the event. It is difficult conugh 8 Richards Butler that there were no sign-on records for 9 to estimate time and distance immediately after such a 9 10 Corber, which is at RSRB3, page 1624. 11 inevitably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. I remember that. 12 unreasonable to expect any such witness to speak 11 Mr Grossman. 13 reliably in terms of distance, time, and speed and 13 I was on page 17 of my submissions, paragraph 47. 14 equalty unreasonable to expectantly commend that to the Commission. 16 I was on page 17 of my submissions, the context of those observations were 19 priorantly dealing with giving evidence about events that 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Asy on make of 20 have happened five years earlier. 10 18 MR GROSSMAN: Wold, in that. But then he goes on to say: 21 Th is talking about what happened 22 and then explored ind, the way sounded in 22 The stof it is talking about what happened 23 what happened and what indicated this morning, it's 3 ordiately" 24 non second, this was about al submis sing, have moduly a s | | | | |
| 9 to estimate time and distance immediately after such a 9 10 cuber, which is at RSR3, page 1c24. 10 traumatic event let alone years later. There is 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I remember that. 11 inevitably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I remember that. 12 unreasonable to expect any such winess to speak 13 I was on page 17 of my submissions, paragraph 47. 14 cqually unreasonable to take them to task on variations 14 I deal here with the question of the whistle. It's 15 or inability to be precise." 14 I deal here with the question of the whistle. It's 16 I vyry respectfully commend that to the Commission. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: As you point out in the text of your 18 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then he goes on to say: 18 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then he goes on to say: 10 and at the end of the day, everybody les, because of the sudden 2 immediately. 22 a natter for you to find. Page 106 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 1 Another possibility is that because he was making 2 MR GROSSMAN: In paragraph 46 - this is the has point 3< | | • | | |
| 10 traumatic event let alone years later. There is inevitably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I remember that. 11 inevitably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite 11 Mr Grossman. 13 reliably in terms of distance, time, and speed and 13 I was on page 17 of my submissions, paragraph 47. 14 equally unreasonable to take them to task on variations 15 perfectly clear that the consumin soin, 16 I very respectfully commend that to the Commission. 14 I deal nere with N: Nobody on either vessel. 18 submissions, the context of those observations were 19 perfectly clear that the consumin. It depends, I suppose, on what you make of 10 that papened five years eartier. 10 HE CHAIRMAN: Set. 18 2 "It is difficult coungh to estimate time and 21 may have simply been inistaken. He may have sounded it 23 distance immediately" 20 matter for you to find. 21 2 "It is talking about what happened 24 another possibility is that because of the sudden 2 fittig: CHAIRMAN: Yes. page 108 1 Thate before lunch - the conswain was always at paints a matter for you to find. </td <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> | | | | |
| 11 inevitably a degree of reconstruction. It is quite 11 Mc Grossman. 12 unreasonable to expect any such winess to speak 13 I was on gage 17 of my submissions, paragraph 47. 14 equally unreasonable to take them to task on variations 14 I deal here with the question of the whistle. It's 15 or inability to be precise." 14 I deal here with the question of the whistle. It's 16 I very respectfully commend that to the Commission. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: As you point out in the text of your 18 submissions, the context of those observations were 18 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 19 primarily dealing with giving evidence about events that 10 10 an extent, it depends, I suppose, on what you make of 21 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then be goes on to say: 21 may have simply been mistake He may have sounded it 22 "It is difficult enough to estimate time and 22 and athe end of the day, everybody lese, because of 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 23 what happened and what I indicated his morning, it's 25 immediately. "Page 106 Page 108 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. He coxysuin a subay stat | | • | | · • |
| 12 unreasonable to expect any such witness to speak 13 unreasonable to expect any such witness to speak 13 reliably in terms of distance, time, and speed and 13 I was on page 17 of my submissions, paragraph 47. 14 cqually unreasonable to take, them to task on variations 14 I deal here with the question of the whistle. It's 15 or inability to be precise." 14 I deal here with the question of the whistle. It's 16 I very respectfully commend that to the Commission. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: As you point out in the text of your 18 submissions, the context of those observations were 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 19 primarily dealing with giving evidence about events that 10 an extent, it depends, I suppose, on what you make of 20 '''' The rest of it is talking about what happened 21 mat he and of the day, everybody else, because of 23 distance immediately" Page 106 Page 108 14 The rest of it is talking about what happened 14 anotter possibility is that because of the sudden 24 make before lunch the coxswain was always to point out that he 14 anotter possibility is that because of the sudden'T. That's 3 | | | | |
| 13 reliably in terms of distance, time, and speed and 13 I was on page 17 of my submissions, paragraph 47. 14 equally unreasonable to take them to task on variations 14 I deal here with the question of the whistle. It's 15 or inability to be precise." 14 I deal here with the question of the whistle. It's 16 I very respectfully commend that to the Commission. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Nee context of those observations were 18 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 19 primarily dealing with giving evidence about events that 10 the conswain. He appearad to me tor ty his best. He 21 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then he goes on to say: 21 and the end of the day, everybody else, because of 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 22 and at the end of the day, everybody else, because of 25 immediately. 23 a matter for you to find. 26 Page 106 Page 108 3 1 Another possibility is that because he was making 3 a down is namy scond, shis was about 3 cables, this was 3 a wast hat you find. 3 about so namy second, shis was about 3 cables, | | | | |
| 14 equally unreasonable to take them to task on variations 14 I deal here with the question of the whistle. It's 15 or inability to be precise." 15 perfectly clear that the coxessmin side to disound the 16 I very respectfully commend that to the Commission. 16 whistle, no cone else heard it. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: As you point out in the text of your 18 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 18 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then he goes on to say: 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 20 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then he goes on to say: 18 MR GROSSMAN: He appened to be sumate time and 23 distance immediately" 20 and at the end of the day, everybody else, because of 23 the rest of it is takling about what happened 24 not something that registered with them. That's 25 immediately. Page 106 Page 108 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 1 Another possibility is that because of the sudden 3 emergency that appeared before him, he may have thought 4 a very hard turm to the right, because of the sudden 4 adways saying this was about 3 cables, this was 6 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 6 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> | | | | |
| 15 or inability to be precise." 15 perfectly clear that the coxswain said he did sound the 16 I very respectfully commend that to the Commission. 16 whistle; no-one else heard it. 18 submissions, the context of those observations were 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 18 submissions, the context of those observations were 18 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 19 primarily dealing with giving evidence about events that 10 an extent, it depends, I suppose, on what you make of 20 the coxswain. He appened for we tory his best. He may have simply been mistake. 10 21 The rest of it is talking about what happened 21 and at the end of the day, everybody else, because of 23 distance immediately" 23 and at the and of the day, everybody else, because of 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 24 not something that registered with them. That's 25 immediately. 24 a very hard turn to the right, because of the sudden 3 immediately. 24 a very hard turn to the right, because of the sudden 3 a way saying his was about 3 cobles, this was 36 a terp hard turn do on the whistle and h | | | | |
| 16 I very respectfully commend that to the Commission. 16 whistle: no-one less heard it. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: As you point out in the text of your 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 18 submissions, the context of fhose observations were 18 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 19 primarily dealing with giving evidence about events that 19 an extent, it depends, I suppose, on what you make of 20 the coxswain. He appeared to ne try his best. He may have sounded it 21 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then he goes on to say: 21 22 "It is difficult enough to estimate time and 22 23 distance immediately" 22 4 The rest of it is talking about what happened 23 5 immediately" Page 106 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 2 2 MR GROSSMAN: In paragraph 46 this is the last point 3 3 I make before lunch the coxswain was always at pains, a wary hard turn to the right, because of the sudden 4 and when I say "always", that's probably a slight 3 a very hard turn to the whistle and he didn't. That's 5 exaggeration, but he was about i | | | | * |
| 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Ás you point out in the text of your 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Nobody on either vessel. 18 submissions, the context of those observations were 18 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel heard it. So, to 20 have happened five years earlier. 18 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel heard it. So, to 21 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then he goes on to say: 21 may have simply been mistaken. He may have sounded it 22 "It is difficult enough to estimate time and 23 and at the end of the day, everybody else, because of 23 distance immediately" 23 what happened and what I indicated this morning, it's 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 24 not something that registered with them. That's 25 immediately" 24 and at the end of the day, everybody else, because of 2 was have singly because of the sudden and the perivolut of find. matter for you to find. 2 Page 106 1 Another possibility is that because he was making a very hard turn to the right, because of the sudden 3 exagegration, but he was at pains to point out that he 5 a possibility. It may have a genuine mistake. 7 about so many secon | | | | · · |
| 18 submissions, the context of those observations were 18 MR GROSSMAN: Nobody on either vessel heard it. So, to 19 primarily dealing with giving evidence about events that 19 an extent, it depends, I suppose, on what you make of 21 thare happened fire, using the vessel heard it. So, to an extent, it depends, I suppose, on what you make of 22 "It is difficult enough to estimate time and 22 23 distance immediately" 23 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 24 25 immediately" 23 26 Page 106 Page 108 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 24 2 MR GROSSMAN: In paragraph 46 - this is the last point 3 3 adwhen Isay "always", that's probably a slight 2 4 and when say "always", that's probably a slight 2 5 exageration, but he was at pains to point out that be 6 6 was always saying this was about 3 cables, this was 7 9 couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was 1 10 criticised - I think my learned friend with respect 10 13 With the C | | | | , |
| 19 primarily dealing with giving evidence about events that 19 an extent, it depends, I suppose, on what you make of 20 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then he goes on to say: 20 may have simply been mistaken. He appared to me to try his best. He 21 The forst off it is talking about what happened 21 may have simply been mistaken. He appared with them. That's 22 The rest of it is talking about what happened 23 what happened and what I indicated this morning, it's 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 24 not something that registered with them. That's 25 immediately | | | | - |
| 20 have happened five years earlier. 20 the cosswain. He appeared to me to try his best. He 21 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then he goes on to say: 21 and at the end of the day, everybody lese, because of 22 "It is difficult enough to estimate time and 22 and at the end of the day, everybody lese, because of 23 what happened and what I indicated this morning, it's not something that registered with them. That's 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 24 not something that registered with them. That's 25 a matter for you to find. 25 a matter for you to find. 26 Page 106 Page 108 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 1 Another possibility is that because he was making 3 and when I say "always", that's probably a slight 3 a possibility. It may be a genuine mistake. 6 was always saying this was about 3 cables, this was 6 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes was ato, as be 6 7 abouts on many seconds, this was about 3 cables, the was 6 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes was on this number of 7 8 cables, et cetera, et eara. He was not, as he 9 11 fifticult to make these kind of corse is ton to would be to find that he | | | | - |
| 21 MR GROSSMAN: Well, it had. But then he goes on to say: 21 may have simply been mistaken. He may have sounded it 22 "It is difficult enough to estimate time and 22 23 distance immediately" 23 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 23 25 immediately. 23 26 matter for you to find. 27 Page 106 28 Page 106 29 MR GROSSMAN: In paragraph 46 this is the last point 3 Imake before lunch the coxswain was always at pains, 4 and when I say "always", that's probably a slight 2 4 exaggeration, but he was at pains to point out that he 5 6 was always aying this was about 3 cables, this was 7 7 about so many seconds, this was about 4 scables, this was 6 7 cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as he 9 9 couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was 1 11 says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this 11 12 means Y." 11 difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light 12 </td <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> | | | | |
| 22 "It is difficult enough to estimate time and distance immediately" 22 and at the end of the day, everybody else, because of what happened and what 1 indicated this morning, it's what happened and what 1 indicated this morning, it's not something that registered with them. That's a matter for you to find. 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 2 and at the end of the day, everybody else, because of what happened and what 1 indicated this morning, it's not something that registered with them. That's a matter for you to find. 25 immediately" 23 and at the end of the day, everybody else, because of what happened and what 1 indicated this morning, it's not something that registered with them. That's a matter for you to find. 26 Page 106 Page 108 7 MR GROSSMAN: In paragraph 46 this is the last point optimal and when I say "always", that's probably a slight exaggeration, but he was at pains to point out that he for any says about 3 cables, this was about 3 cables, this was about 3 cables, this was about 5 cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as he go couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was 1 more intervent and what 1 speser. 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Very well. 11 means Y." 11 Says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this 1 means Y." 12 of what happened. 13 With the Commission's permission, I will stop there. 13 At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in 16 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, | | | | |
| 23 distance immediately" 23 what happened and what I indicated this morning, it's 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 24 not something that registered with them. That's 25 immediately. 25 a matter for you to find. Page 106 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 1 Another possibility is that because he was making 3 I make before lunch the coxswain was always at pains, a wery hard turn to the right, because of the sudden 3 I make before lunch the coxswain was always at pains, a wery hard turn to the right, because of the sudden 4 and when I say "always", that's probably a slight 5 exaggeration, but he was at pains to point out that he 5 exaggeration, but he was at baout 3 cables, this was 6 THE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had. 7 about so many seconds, this was about 3 cables, this was 6 THE CHAIRMAN: I'm sure if he didn't, the wishes that he had. 8 But that would be to find that he deliberately didn't 9 tell the truth about it, and of course it's up to you, 10 criticised I think my learned friend with respect 10 if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very 11 says, "Oh, he was 3 cables a | | | | |
| 24 The rest of it is talking about what happened 24 not something that registered with them. That's 25 immediately. 25 a matter for you to find. Page 106 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 1 Another possibility is that because he was making 2 MR GROSSMAN: In paragraph 46 – this is the last point 3 Another possibility is that because he was making 3 I make before lunch – the coxswain was always at pains, 4 and when I say "always", that's probably a slight 5 4 and when I say "always", that's probably a slight 4 that he turned on the whistle and he didn't. That's 5 exaggeration, but he was at pains to point out that he 5 a possibility. It may be a genuine mistake. 6 was always saying this was about 3 cables, this was 6 THE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had. 7 about so many seconds, this was about sa he 8 But that would be to find that he deliberately didn't 9 couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was 10 if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very 11 says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this 11 difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light < | | | | |
| 25immediately.25a matter for you to find.Page 106Page 1081THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.1Another possibility is that because he was making2MR GROSSMAN: In paragraph 46 this is the last point2a very hard turn to the right, because of the sudden3I make before lunch the cosswain was always at pains,3emergency that appeared before him, he may have thought4and when I say "always", that's probably a slight3emergency that appeared before him, he may have thought4and when I say "always", that's probably a slight3emergency that appeared before him, he may have thought4ad when I say "always", that's probably a slight3a very hard turn to the whistle and he didn't. That's6was always saying this was about 3 cables, this was6THE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had.7about so many seconds, this was about this number of7MR GROSSMAN: I'm sure if he didn't, he wishes that he had.8cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as he9tell the truth about it, and of course it's up to you,10critticised1 think my learned friend with respect10if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this11difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light12means Y."13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Very well.13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well with | | • | | |
| Page 106Page 1061THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.1Another possibility is that because he was making2MR GROSSMAN: In paragraph 46 this is the last point2a nother possibility is that because he was making3I make before lunch the coxswain was always at pains,3emergency that appeared before him, he may have thought4and when I say "always", that's probably a slight3emergency that appeared before him, he may have thought5exaggeration, but he was at pains to point out that he5a possibility. It may be a genuine mistake.7about so many seconds, this was about 3 cables, this was6THE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had.7about so many seconds, this was about 3 cables, this was6THE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had.8cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as he8But that would be to find that he deliberately didn't9couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was9teil the truth about it, and of course it's up to you,10criticised1 think my learned friend with respect10if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this11difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light12means Y."13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me.16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></td<> | | | | |
| 1THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.1Another possibility is that because he was making1MR GROSSMAN: In paragraph 46 this is the last pointa very hard turn to the right, because of the sudden3I make before lunch the coxswain was always at pains,a very hard turn to the right, because of the sudden4and when I say "always", that's probably a slighta very hard turn to the right, because of the sudden5exaggeration, but he was at pains to point out that he5a possibility. It may be a genuine mistake.6was always saying this was about this number of7MR GROSSMAN: The wished he had.7about so many seconds, this was about this number of7MR GROSSMAN: The wished he had.8cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as he9tell the truth about it, and of course it's up to you,10criticised I think my learned friend with respect10if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this11difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light12means Y."12of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of14THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this afternoon.18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to18(1.02 pm)19(The luncheon adjournment)1920(2.30 pm)20t | | - | | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · |
| 2MR GROSSMAN: In paragraph 46 this is the last pointa dvery hard turn to the right, because of the sudden3I make before lunch the coxswain was always at pains,and when I say "always", that's probably a slightand when I say "always", that's probably a slight4and when I say "always", that's probably a slightand when I say "always", that's probably a slightand when I say "always", that's probably a slight5exaggeration, but he was at pains to point out that hea possibility. It may be a genuine mistake.7about so many seconds, this was about 3 cables, this was about 5 cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as heTHE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had.8cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as heBut that would be to find that he deliberately didn't9couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he wasHe truth about it, and of course it's up to you,10criticised I think my learned friend with respectIn that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, thisIn the CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.12means Y."At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in14THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume atGorennig, and that is, yes, there were a lot of16THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?In the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this afternoon.In the other crew members of the saist.18(1.02 pm)In the CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?19(The luncheon adjournment)In the CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford? <t< td=""><td>1</td><td>THE CHAIRMAN Yes</td><td>1</td><td>Another possibility is that because he was making</td></t<> | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN Yes | 1 | Another possibility is that because he was making |
| 3I make before lunch the coxswain was always at pains, and when I say "always", that's probably a slight3emergency that appeared before him, he may have thought that he turned on the whistle and he didn't. That's a possibility. It may be a genuine mistake.5exaggeration, but he was at pains to point out that he 6was always saying this was about 3 cables, this was 73emergency that appeared before him, he may have thought that he turned on the whistle and he didn't. That's a possibility. It may be a genuine mistake.6was always saying this was about 3 cables, this was 76THE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had.7about so many seconds, this was about 3 cables, this mas 86THE CHAIRMAN: The wishes that he had.8cables, et cetera, et cetera. 9couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was 106THE CHAIRMAN: The wishes that he had.9couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was 910if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this 1111difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there. 1413At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that14THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at 1717really is a function of the fact that they made so many statements, that they were only too pleased to try to assist. And that's what he tried to | | | | |
| 4and when I say "always", that's probably a slight4that he turned on the whistle and he didn't. That's5exaggeration, but he was at pains to point out that he5a possibility. It may be a genuine mistake.6was always saying this was about 3 cables, this was6THE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had.7about so many seconds, this was about this number of8cables, et cetera. He was not, as he98cables, et cetera. He was not, as he9tell the truth about it, and of course it's up to you,10criticised I think my learned friend with respect10if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this11difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light12means Y."12of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there.13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.15contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of15MR GROSSMAN: Till be well within the hour allotted to me.16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this afternoon.18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of c | | | | |
| 5exaggeration, but he was at pains to point out that he 65a possibility. It may be a genuine mistake.6was always saying this was about 3 cables, this was 7about so many seconds, this was about this number of 8cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as he 96THE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had.7about so many seconds, this was about this number of 8cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as he 98But that would be to find that he deliberately didn't9couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was 109tell the truth about it, and of course it's up to you, 1010criticised I think my learned friend with respect 1110if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this 1211difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light12means Y."12of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there. 1414At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me. 1615contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at 1717really is a function of the fact that they made so many statements, that they were only too pleased to try to assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of | | | | |
| 6was always saying this was about 3 cables, this was about so many seconds, this was about this number of 86THE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had.7about so many seconds, this was about this number of 8cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as he 96THE CHAIRMAN: Or he wished he had.9couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was 109tell the truth about it, and of course it's up to you, 1010criticised I think my learned friend with respect 1110if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very 1111says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this 1210if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this 1211difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light 1212means Y."12of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there. 1414At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of15MR GROSSMANS: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me. 1616the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that 17172.30 this afternoon.18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to | | | | |
| 7about so many seconds, this was about this number of 87MR GROSSMAN: I'm sure if he didn't, he wishes that he had.8cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as he 90But that would be to find that he deliberately didn't9couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was 109tell the truth about it, and of course it's up to you,10criticised I think my learned friend with respect 1110if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this 1211difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light12means Y."12of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there.13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of15contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this aftermoon.1718(1.02 pm)1820(2.30 pm)2021THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?2122MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the 232324this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.2424this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.24 | | | - | |
| 8cables, et cetera, et cetera. He was not, as he8But that would be to find that he deliberately didn't9couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was9tell the truth about it, and of course it's up to you,10criticised I think my learned friend with respect10if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this11difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light12means Y."12of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there.13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me.15contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at17really is a function of the fact that they made so many18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the23contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier23aren't genuine.24this morning in relat | | | | |
| 9couldn't possibly do, absolutely precise and he was criticised I think my learned friend with respect9tell the truth about it, and of course it's up to you, if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this10if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very12means Y."12of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there.13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me.15contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this afternoon.17really is a function of the fact that they made so many18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the 2323contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier 2424There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | • | | |
| 10criticised I think my learned friend with respect10if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this11if that's what you find. I simply say that it's very12means Y."12of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there.13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me.15contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this afternoon.17really is a function of the fact that they made so many18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the23contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | | | - |
| 11says, "Oh, he was 3 cables ahead. This means X, this11difficult to make these kind of decisions in the light12means Y."12of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there.13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me.15contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this afternoon.17really is a function of the fact that they made so many18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the22contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier23aren't genuine.24this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | | | |
| 12means Y."12of what happened.13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there.13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at15contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this afternoon.17really is a function of the fact that they made so many18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the23contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | • | | |
| 13With the Commission's permission, I will stop there.13At page 18 I deal with a matter that I dealt with in14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me.15contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this afternoon.17really is a function of the fact that they made so many18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the23contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | - | | 6 |
| 14THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.14opening, and that is, yes, there were a lot of15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me.15contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this afternoon.16the other crew members of the fact that they made so many18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the23contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | | | |
| 15MR GROSSMAN: I'll be well within the hour allotted to me.15contradictions in his evidence and in the evidence of16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that172.30 this afternoon.16the other crew members of the fact that they made so many18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the23contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | | | |
| 16THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll adjourn now and resume at 2.30 this afternoon.16the other crew members of the Sea Smooth, and that really is a function of the fact that they made so many statements, that they were only too pleased to try to assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the 2323contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which aren't genuine.24this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | | | |
| 172.30 this afternoon.17really is a function of the fact that they made so many18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the22contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | | | |
| 18(1.02 pm)18statements, that they were only too pleased to try to19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the22contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier23aren't genuine.24this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | 17 | • • | | |
| 19(The luncheon adjournment)19assist. And that's what he tried to do all the way20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the22of course, one of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier23aren't genuine.24this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | | | |
| 20(2.30 pm)20through: to assist.21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the21Of course, one can then pick out perceived23Commission with three references that I promised earlier23contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which24this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | | | |
| 21THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Beresford?21Of course, one can then pick out perceived22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the22contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which23Commission with three references that I promised earlier23aren't genuine.24this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | - | | • |
| 22MR BERESFORD: Mr Chairman, if I may just please provide the 2322contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which aren't genuine.23Commission with three references that I promised earlier this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.23contradictions, some of which are genuine, some of which aren't genuine.24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | | | ÷ |
| 23Commission with three references that I promised earlier23aren't genuine.24this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | | | | |
| 24this morning in relation to the fourth crew member.24There's a matter I think I must refer to in | 23 | | | - |
| 25 Mr Lai Ho-vin's evidence at Day 6, page 84, line 18, 25 paragraph 54 on page 19 | 24 | - | 24 | |
| | 25 | Mr Lai Ho-yin's evidence at Day 6, page 84, line 18. | 25 | paragraph 54, on page 19. |

| | Page 109 | | Page 111 |
|--|---|---|--|
| 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 1 | friend Mr Shieh has dealt with that extremely fully. |
| 2 | MR GROSSMAN: Now, there may well be shortcomings attributed | | I'm not going to repeat it. I simply say that the |
| 3 | to the coxswain and other members of the crew, but, | 3 | evidence, with respect, is overwhelming, that the |
| 4 | Mr Chairman, you did acknowledge and this is | 4 | navigation lights of the Lamma IV were on, and I would |
| 5 | something that I need to highlight that they acted | 5 | respectfully adopt what my learned friend Mr Shieh has |
| 6 | with commendable bravery. They may be mistaken about | 6 | said in that regard. |
| 7 | various things, but they obviously haven't colluded. | 7 | Besides the vagaries of people's recollections, at |
| 8 | It's regrettable that their integrity has been called | 8 | the end of the day, in this type of matter, one relies |
| 9 | into question in cross-examination by various parties. | 9 | heavily on the forensic evidence. |
| 10 | It's not only the crew, but the other people who were on | 10 | Now, the coxswain, when he gave his evidence, only |
| 11 | board, members of Hongkong Electric who helped to | 11 | really had one excuse and I use the word "excuse" |
| 12 | assist. They acted extremely bravely, if I may say so. | 12 | advisedly. He says the navigation lights weren't on. |
| 13 | Mr Chairman, we accept in paragraph 55, because one | 12 | Well, if you come to the view that the navigation lights |
| 14 | has to be realistic, that it would seldom be that | 14 | of the Lamma IV were on, then he doesn't really have, if |
| 15 | a court, an inquiry that are looking into a collision, | 14 | I can call it this way, a defence. One simply doesn't |
| 16 | would hold that one vessel is completely blameless and | 16 | know why he did what he did, or didn't do what he didn't |
| 17 | the other wholly to blame. One must acknowledge that. | 17 | do. |
| 18 | But what we say is, with respect, if one looks at the | 18 | It may be, as was canvassed this morning, a question |
| 19 | evidence, the objective evidence, the uninvolved | 19 | of fatigue. In this regard, can I give you some |
| 20 | evidence, the objective evidence, the uninvolved evidence of the experts, one can see here that the | 20 | references that we dug up this morning. The two sailors |
| 20 | Lamma IV was if there is blame to be attached to it, | 20 | and the engineer each say they were very tired: Sailor |
| 21 | it is minimal. I'll deal a bit more with that when | 21 | Wong Tai-yau, Day 40, page 8, lines 9 to 11; Sailor Wong |
| 22 | I come to deal with my learned friend's submissions, but | 22 | Yung-shing on Day 40, page 125, lines 3 to 4, he says he |
| 23 | that's a point that I want to highlight. | 23 24 | was a little bit tired; and Engineer Lo Pui-kay, also |
| 24 | Now, I turn to deal with the crew of the Sea Smooth. | 24 25 | Day 40, page 53, lines 14 to 17, he says "I felt |
| 25 | Page 110 | 23 | Page 112 |
| 1 | | 1 | - |
| 1 | Let me say immediately as far as that's concerned, of | 1 | a little tired". And then at page 107, he confirmed |
| 2 | course, to state the blindingly obvious, I don't act for | 2 | this to you, Mr Chairman, at lines 19 to 23. But |
| 3 | them. But I bear in mind as a matter of fairness, as | 3 | I should say as a matter of fairness that the coxswain said he wasn't tired; he's been used to it; 30 years. |
| 45 | I'm sure that everyone in this room will do, that they | 4 | |
| | are uneducated people who do not have the benefit of | 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: Do you have a reference for that? |
| 6 | legal representation, although invited to do so, to articulate any defence or any excuses that they have. | 6 | MR GROSSMAN: No, I'm sorry, I don't. THE CHAIRMAN: I do remember that testimony. |
| 7 8 | | 7 | |
| | | 0 | • |
| 0 | I accept that. | 8 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if |
| 9 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal | 9 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased. | 9 10 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights |
| 10 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased.MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is | 9 10 11 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then |
| 10 11 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased.MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people | 9 10 11 12 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping |
| 10 11 12 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased.MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were. | 9 10 11 12 13 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning |
| 10 11 12 13 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased.MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were.The other point that we make is and we have been, | 9 10 11 12 13 14 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my |
| 10 11 12 13 14 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased.MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were.The other point that we make is and we have been, in our submissions, and I will be, extremely critical of | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my learned friend Mr Shieh about, well, perhaps he simply |
| 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased. MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were. The other point that we make is and we have been, in our submissions, and I will be, extremely critical of them, far more, I may say so, than my learned friend | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my learned friend Mr Shieh about, well, perhaps he simply cut across because he was trying to get there quickly. |
| 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased. MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were. The other point that we make is and we have been, in our submissions, and I will be, extremely critical of them, far more, I may say so, than my learned friend Mr Shieh was. I do so on the basis of what they | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my learned friend Mr Shieh about, well, perhaps he simply cut across because he was trying to get there quickly. It's a maybe, just as it is that it may be that he was |
| 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased. MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were. The other point that we make is and we have been, in our submissions, and I will be, extremely critical of them, far more, I may say so, than my learned friend Mr Shieh was. I do so on the basis of what they themselves say, to a large extent. I haven't succumbed | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my learned friend Mr Shieh about, well, perhaps he simply cut across because he was trying to get there quickly. It's a maybe, just as it is that it may be that he was more attentive to what was in the rice cooker, or he was |
| 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased. MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were. The other point that we make is and we have been, in our submissions, and I will be, extremely critical of them, far more, I may say so, than my learned friend Mr Shieh was. I do so on the basis of what they themselves say, to a large extent. I haven't succumbed to the temptation to say, "Well, you said you were so | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my learned friend Mr Shieh about, well, perhaps he simply cut across because he was trying to get there quickly. It's a maybe, just as it is that it may be that he was more attentive to what was in the rice cooker, or he was tired, despite what he says. One doesn't know. The |
| 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased. MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were. The other point that we make is and we have been, in our submissions, and I will be, extremely critical of them, far more, I may say so, than my learned friend Mr Shieh was. I do so on the basis of what they themselves say, to a large extent. I haven't succumbed to the temptation to say, "Well, you said you were so many cable lengths away, so many feet away, so many | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my learned friend Mr Shieh about, well, perhaps he simply cut across because he was trying to get there quickly. It's a maybe, just as it is that it may be that he was more attentive to what was in the rice cooker, or he was tired, despite what he says. One doesn't know. The simple fact of the matter is, he simply didn't keep |
| 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased. MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were. The other point that we make is and we have been, in our submissions, and I will be, extremely critical of them, far more, I may say so, than my learned friend Mr Shieh was. I do so on the basis of what they themselves say, to a large extent. I haven't succumbed to the temptation to say, "Well, you said you were so many cable lengths away, so many feet away, so many seconds, et cetera; you must be not telling the truth." | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my learned friend Mr Shieh about, well, perhaps he simply cut across because he was trying to get there quickly. It's a maybe, just as it is that it may be that he was more attentive to what was in the rice cooker, or he was tired, despite what he says. One doesn't know. The simple fact of the matter is, he simply didn't keep a look-out, as he himself says. |
| 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased. MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were. The other point that we make is and we have been, in our submissions, and I will be, extremely critical of them, far more, I may say so, than my learned friend Mr Shieh was. I do so on the basis of what they themselves say, to a large extent. I haven't succumbed to the temptation to say, "Well, you said you were so many cable lengths away, so many feet away, so many seconds, et cetera; you must be not telling the truth." I haven't done that. | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my learned friend Mr Shieh about, well, perhaps he simply cut across because he was trying to get there quickly. It's a maybe, just as it is that it may be that he was more attentive to what was in the rice cooker, or he was tired, despite what he says. One doesn't know. The simple fact of the matter is, he simply didn't keep a look-out, as he himself says. |
| 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased. MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were. The other point that we make is and we have been, in our submissions, and I will be, extremely critical of them, far more, I may say so, than my learned friend Mr Shieh was. I do so on the basis of what they themselves say, to a large extent. I haven't succumbed to the temptation to say, "Well, you said you were so many cable lengths away, so many feet away, so many seconds, et cetera; you must be not telling the truth." I haven't done that. At the end of the day, the coxswain had one excuse | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my learned friend Mr Shieh about, well, perhaps he simply cut across because he was trying to get there quickly. It's a maybe, just as it is that it may be that he was more attentive to what was in the rice cooker, or he was tired, despite what he says. One doesn't know. The simple fact of the matter is, he simply didn't keep a look-out, as he himself says. He said, "Well, the possibility of the glare from the fog light" and I've dealt with the fog light in |
| 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was only at a late stage that legal representation for them ceased. MR GROSSMAN: Perhaps I'm being over-fair. But I feel it is necessary. I don't want to be accused of hitting people while they're down, as it were. The other point that we make is and we have been, in our submissions, and I will be, extremely critical of them, far more, I may say so, than my learned friend Mr Shieh was. I do so on the basis of what they themselves say, to a large extent. I haven't succumbed to the temptation to say, "Well, you said you were so many cable lengths away, so many feet away, so many seconds, et cetera; you must be not telling the truth." I haven't done that. | 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. I think I asked him the question, if I remember correctly. If the Commission rejects the excuse that the lights were not properly and fully illuminated, then realistically, one has to say, well, he wasn't keeping a proper look-out. I heard the debate this morning or not the debate, the exchange between yourself and my learned friend Mr Shieh about, well, perhaps he simply cut across because he was trying to get there quickly. It's a maybe, just as it is that it may be that he was more attentive to what was in the rice cooker, or he was tired, despite what he says. One doesn't know. The simple fact of the matter is, he simply didn't keep a look-out, as he himself says. |

| | Page 113 | | Page 115 |
|----------|---|----------|---|
| 1 | quite rightly, that this was a special evening because | 1 | this of course would have been while they were underway, |
| 2 | of the fireworks and he had to be particularly vigilant; | 2 | not while they were sitting there. The evidence was, |
| 3 | these are his words. The fact of the matter is, he | 3 | from the crew, "Well, passengers were demanding that we |
| 4 | wasn't vigilant at all. | 4 | head straight for the pier, which was a few minutes |
| 5 | On page 24, we deal with oh, yes. I've just been | 5 | away", but there was evidence, and it's in police bundle |
| 6 | given a reference. The coxswain's denial that he was | 6 | I've put the reference at the bottom of |
| 7 | tired: Day 42, page 90, lines 7 to 9. | 7 | paragraph 76 that there was a foreign passenger, |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 8 | a woman, I think it was, who asked the coxswain to stop |
| 9 | MR GROSSMAN: On page 24, we raise an issue which is | 9 | and help the survivors. |
| 10 | extremely important. I notice my learned friend | 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Wasn't there other evidence that she was told |
| 11 | Mr Shieh hasn't dealt with it. But we say in some ways | 11 | to shut up, that being the phrase used? |
| 12 | this is as important as any other issue: why the Sea | 12 | MR GROSSMAN: I confess I don't recall it, and I wouldn't |
| 13 | Smooth didn't stop, and what might have happened had | 13 | wish to say that if my memory is faulty. But if that's |
| 14 | they stopped. | 14 | what the position is, so be it. |
| 15 | Now, the reason that they gave was identical: that | 15 | Paragraph 77, we point out some evidence that a crew |
| 16 | is, that members of the crew, passengers, were injured, | 16 | member shouted out, "Don't worry. No need to put on |
| 17 | there was water pouring in, passengers were screaming, | 17 | life jackets." That was the beginning. A bit later on, |
| 18 | there was chaos, and demanding the vessel sail for the | 18 | when the water started coming in, they were told to put |
| 19 | pier. That's what their story was. | 19 | on life jackets. But there was certainly not the chaos |
| 20 | Curiously, not a single one of them saw the Lamma IV | 20 | that was being described as soon as the accident |
| 21 | in trouble. That's almost impossible to believe, with | 21 | happened. Then of course we've cited |
| 22 | respect. It was sinking rapidly. It sank well, you | 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps not chaos in the sense that that is |
| 23 | know the timeline in about 90 seconds, and people | 23 | perhaps an appropriate term to describe aspects of what |
| 24 | were thrown into the water and drowning. The coxswain | | was happening on Lamma IV, but the tenor of the evidence |
| 25 | says he didn't see the Lamma IV, even when he went to | 25 | is that there was a clamouring, at least among some |
| | Page 114 | | Page 116 |
| 1 | the port bow. He says, again, in an unbelievable story, | 1 | passengers, that the vessel proceed to its destination. |
| 2 | he shouted but there was no reply so he thought, "Well, | 2 | MR GROSSMAN: Absolutely. I think that's it. But the |
| 3 | all right. They're all right." There must have been | 3 | graphic descriptions of people shouting and screaming, |
| 4 | dreadful screaming at this stage. | 4 | "Get us to the pier on time", that kind of thing, just |
| 5 | He went into the wheelhouse to make his phone calls. | 5 | didn't happen. |
| 6 | If he turned his head to the left or to the right, one | 6 | Section 29 of Cap 548, which referred to |
| 7 | of them, he would have seen what was going on. But he | | THE CHAIRMAN: Let me have a look at this, please. |
| 8 | didn't. That's what he said. He didn't look to see | 8 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes, certainly. Section 29 of the Merchant |
| 9 | what the position was. He knew there had been a lot of | 9 | Shipping |
| 10 | damage to his vessel. There was a huge impact. He | 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. |
| 11 | didn't use his searchlight; he didn't use his | 11 | MR GROSSMAN: The preface is he must "do so without danger |
| 12 | life-saving equipment. And the engineers and the | 12 | to his own vessel, crew and passengers". |
| 13 | sailors say much the same. We're critical of that. | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: Let's just have a look at the relevant |
| 14 | But one accepts that his first duty, the first duty | 14 15 | provision. |
| 15 | of a coxswain and a crew is to their own vessel. But | 15 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes, I'll read it out. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. If you would. |
| 16 | one knows now the damage to the Sea Smooth was not | 10 | MR GROSSMAN: "Where two vessels collide and either of those |
| 17 | extensive in the sense that there was no danger of sinking; that only two or three passangers. I think two | 17 | vessels is a local vessel it shall be the duty of the |
| 18 19 | sinking; that only two or three passengers, I think two were reported, maybe three passengers, were slightly | 18 | coxswain or person in charge of the local vessel |
| 19 20 | injured. Don't know if any of them went to hospital. | 20 | involved in the collision, if and so far as he can do so |
| 20 21 | And evidence that we've cited here, from passengers, | 20 | without danger to his own vessel, crew and passengers, |
| 21 | there was none of this chaos and screaming. Of course | 21 | if any |
| 22 | there were probably were people who were upset, but | 22 | (a) to render to the other vessel, the coxswain, |
| 23 | nothing like that. | 24 | crew and passengers, if any, such assistance as may be |
| 24 | As far as the water spurting through the manholes, | 25 | practicable and may be necessary to save them from any |
| 140 | ris in as the water spuring inough the mannoles, | | r |

| | Page 117 | | Page 119 |
|----|---|----------|---|
| 1 | danger caused by the collision, and to stay by the other | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: That was my memory of the evidence. Thank |
| 2 | vessel until he has ascertained that there is no need of | 2 | you for finding the reference. |
| 3 | further assistance" | 3 | MR GROSSMAN: I'm grateful to my learned friend also. |
| 4 | And then it goes on to deal with what he should do | 4 | I then deal briefly with the question of the fog |
| 5 | thereafter. In fact, it creates a criminal offence. | 5 | lights, because the coxswain of the Sea Smooth said his |
| 6 | So we acknowledge that he at first must look at his | 6 | vision was blurred or affected by it. Again I notice my |
| 7 | own vessel, but the evidence in this case simply was | 7 | learned friend Mr Shieh hasn't dealt with this, because |
| 8 | that he could have done what he was required to do in | 8 | probably it's a waste of time dealing with it. It's |
| 9 | section 29 without any adverse effect on his vessel or | 9 | a non-starter, at the end of the day. The coxswain knew |
| 10 | passengers at all. After all, he was only two or three | 10 | the route. No complaint and this is perhaps the main |
| 11 | minutes away. | 11 | point had ever been made, either to Hong Kong |
| 11 | At paragraph 79, and forgive me for reading this | 12 | & Kowloon Ferry or Hongkong Electric or the Marine |
| 12 | out, but in some ways it's as important as any of the | 12 | Department, about it. It is simply a non-starter. |
| 13 | paragraphs that I have in my submissions: | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: But the other factor in all of this, surely, |
| 14 | The real issue, however, is this: if Sea Smooth had | 14 | if reality is to intrude, is the distance between the |
| | done its duty and stopped to help rescue passengers who | 16 | Sea Smooth and the fog light at various points. |
| 16 | were in distress, would more of them have been saved? | 17 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. |
| 17 | · | | |
| 18 | | 18 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Captain Pryke gave us some calculations as far as that's concerned. |
| 19 | people on the passing pleasure craft saved many | | MR GROSSMAN: That's right, he did. |
| 20 | passengers, as shortly afterwards did the Police and | 20 | |
| 21 | Fire Services, the overwhelming probability is that the | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: At 20:20, it was 0.8 of a nautical mile away. |
| 22 | death toll would have been, and should have been, very | 22 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes, I recall that. I haven't dealt with all |
| 23 | much less. | 23 | these matters, because it seems to me I took the |
| 24 | Mr Chairman, I then raise the question in | 24 | liberty of assuming that you weren't going to spend |
| 25 | paragraph 80, well, why did they run away? In | 25 | a lot of time on it, because it doesn't seem to me to be |
| | Page 118 | | Page 120 |
| 1 | cross-examination, I made a suggestion which was not | 1 | a starter, frankly. |
| 2 | accepted, of course, but it seems the only reason why | 2 | Then we've set out our submissions slightly |
| 3 | they would have done it, bearing in mind, as I say | 3 | differently from my learned friend. I think the way he |
| 4 | elsewhere, helping people struggling in the water, these | 4 | did it was correct. I've dealt with other criticisms of |
| 5 | people had all been at sea for the whole of their lives | 5 | the crew of Lamma IV. He's put that in part 2 to some |
| 6 | and it's in their DNA to help people, to assist people | 6 | extent, but I'll deal with it now anyway. |
| 7 | who are struggling in the water. | 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 8 | We say the coxswain knew it was his fault. There | 8 | MR GROSSMAN: He deals with that at his paragraph 94, the |
| 9 | was no reason why they shouldn't have stopped. He just | 9 | question of the life jackets. He dealt with it, to |
| 10 | panicked and ran away. | 10 | a very large extent, in a way that I don't need to |
| 11 | MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, before I forget, the bit about being | | repeat it. I simply say this, that although there were |
| 12 | told to shut up, I've located the reference. | 12 | criticisms of the life jackets, and of course I look at |
| 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. | 13 | this purely from the point of view of Hongkong Electric, |
| 14 | MR SHIEH: It's actually a passenger of Sea Smooth called | 14 | these were life jackets the quality of which was passed |
| 15 | Madam Wong Wing-see who witnessed it. I'm just going to | 15 | by the Marine Department, and who are we, we ask |
| 16 | give the reference. It's Day 7, page 135, and also | 16 | rhetorically, to second-guess them and say they're not |
| 17 | Day 7, pages 143-144. It was an expatriate lady who | 17 | good enough? |
| 18 | said something in English, according to this witness, | 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: Titanic was passed by the British |
| 19 | and a male expatriate then asked her to shut up. But | 19 | authorities, was it not? |
| 20 | unfortunately, there's actually no explanation by that | 20 | MR GROSSMAN: Sounds likely to me. |
| 21 | witness as to what she understood the female expatriate | 21 | MR BERESFORD: Not the Irish. |
| 22 | to be saying. It's not clear whether what it was | 22 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. |
| 23 | that she was being asked to shut up. It's not a Sea | 23 | As far as the asterisk is concerned, all I say is |
| 24 | Smooth crew who asked her to shut up; it was another | 24 | simply this: the simple thing would have been to put the |
| 1 | | | |

30 (Pages 117 to 120)

| | Page 121 | | Page 123 |
|----------|--|----|---|
| 1 | and for that matter passengers who were interested, to | 1 | And it says: |
| 2 | start trawling through the legislation to find out just | 2 | "The terms 'employed or engaged' suggest an |
| 3 | how many were required. That made very little sense | 3 | amendment as in 'hire for work' or 'take up employment'. |
| 4 | indeed. | 4 | This is consistent with the use of those words in |
| 5 | As far as the question of did we have children's | 5 | section 89 and with the distinction of 'crew' from |
| 6 | life jackets? My learned friend has dealt with that. | 6 | 'passenger'." |
| 7 | Why on earth we should lie about it and pretend we | 7 | Well, of course there's a distinction between them. |
| 8 | hadn't complied when in fact we had just makes no sense | 8 | Then he says: |
| 9 | whatsoever. | 9 | "The words 'in any capacity on board a local vessel' |
| 10 | I want to deal a little with the four members, the | 10 | and 'on the business of the vessel' make it clear that |
| 11 | manning requirements. In the first place, you will | 11 | the employment or engagement must be for that specific |
| 11 | | 12 | purpose" |
| | recall, of course, the rather odd evidence given by the | | |
| 13 | Marine Department that for reasons that nobody could | 13 | Well, the specific purpose is he's there in a |
| 14 | remember, that were never recorded, that were never | 14 | capacity on the business of the vessel. That's what it |
| 15 | apparently passed on, either upwards or sideways, the | 15 | says. It doesn't mean, as my learned friend says at |
| 16 | manning requirement was increased only on the Lamma IV | 16 | paragraph 5: |
| 17 | but not the Lamma II, from two to four. We always had | 17 | "Hence it is submitted that a general employment or |
| 18 | three on both. | 18 | engagement by the employer will not suffice and that it |
| 19 | So there's no question, of course, that we were | 19 | would not be legitimate to regard any employee of |
| 20 | trying to save money. If we were trying to save money, | 20 | Hongkong Electric's who happened to be on board as |
| 21 | we could have just had two people on the Lamma IV. So | 21 | 'crew' unless he has been specifically employed for that |
| 22 | that wasn't an issue. The issue is, I suppose, did we | 22 | purpose." |
| 23 | have, in terms of the law, four people on board who | 23 | That's not correct, because that's not what the |
| 24 | could be categorised as crew or not? | 24 | definition says at paragraph 104. |
| 25 | First of all, and perhaps I should say last of all, | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: But how can you be a member of the crew if |
| | Page 122 | | Page 124 |
| 1 | but whether we'd had three, four or six people on board, | 1 | you don't know you've been appointed as a member of the |
| 2 | it wouldn't have made any difference to the accident. | 2 | crew; that's Mr Lai's position, is it not? |
| 3 | Yes, it may be said we should have had somebody else | 3 | MR GROSSMAN: But that's simply a matter of it doesn't |
| 4 | keeping a look-out, and perhaps and I put it no | 4 | matter in the sense that he is there. He is helping; he |
| 5 | higher than that they would have given an alert | 5 | has a function. |
| 6 | earlier. But there's no requirement for that, and other | 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: You can be a member of the crew although you |
| 7 | people were on board and keeping a look-out. They | 7 | don't know you're a member of the crew? |
| 8 | didn't see it. One person more may have. Well, so | 8 | MR GROSSMAN: Well, it's only a question of appellation. He |
| 9 | would two or three or four more. We say that is not | 9 | knows, Mr Lai, "You're there to look after the |
| 10 | causative of the accident, the fact there wasn't | 10 | passengers." |
| 11 | a fourth person on board. | 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: So, you can, to answer my question? |
| 12 | But in particular, what we take issue with is the | 12 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes. Adding the words "and you're a member of |
| 13 | way my learned friends have dealt with it. If we could | 13 | the crew" would add nothing to it. That's my point. |
| 14 | go to his submissions, please, on page 53, | 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 15 | paragraph 103. | 15 | MR GROSSMAN: You will recall that when Mr Tang says, and |
| 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 16 | there's no reason to disbelieve him in this regard, |
| 17 | MR GROSSMAN: It says: | 17 | "Well, we phoned up Mardep and we said, 'What is this |
| 18 | "The term 'crew' is defined in Merchant | 18 | fourth person to do?", he got no answer to it. Of |
| 10 | Shipping" | 19 | course, a company like Hongkong Electric which can |
| 20 | Yes. | 20 | afford to employ many people is hardly likely to ignore |
| 20 | " the coxswain and any other person employed or | 20 | it. If they said, "Look, the fourth member's duty we |
| 21 22 | | 21 | need four on this one, not like Lamma II, for the |
| | engaged in any capacity" | 22 | following reasons", they would not have ignored it. |
| 23 24 | And we underline "any capacity". | 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Unless, of course, there had arisen some kind |
| 124 | " on board a local vessel on the business of the | ∠4 | THE CHAINMAIN. Omess, of course, there had arisen some kind |
| 25 | vessel." | 25 | of personal animus between the lower echelons of |

31 (Pages 121 to 124)

| | Page 125 | | Page 12 |
|---|---|----|--|
| 1 | Hongkong Electric about the way in which they'd been | 1 | accommodates 14P". |
| 2 | treated. No explanation. | 2 | MR GROSSMAN: There were 14 seats. It doesn't mean to say |
| 3 | MR GROSSMAN: If that was so. | 3 | nobody was allowed to stand. |
| 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: "Well, we're not going to do that. We can | 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: I know what the word "accommodates" mea |
| 5 | find a way around it." | 5 | Mr Grossman. No doubt you do as well. |
| 6 | MR GROSSMAN: If that was so. There's no evidence of that. | 6 | MR GROSSMAN: I do. But what I'm saying is that's not |
| 7 | With respect, Mr Chairman, that would be so speculative. | 7 | a law. That was something painted there. There are |
| 8 | The simple fact of the matter is that's the | 8 | 14 seats. I'm sure that's what was intended. This is |
| 9 | evidence. Suddenly, arbitrarily increased from two to | 9 | a sundeck. That's where people go, to see what's |
| 0 | four. Nobody is told anything about it. They ask | 10 | happening. In any event, it made no difference to the |
| 1 | questions about it. Nobody can give an intelligent | 11 | number of people who were killed. |
| 2 | explanation about it. So they say, "Well, we'll carry | 12 | Then I deal with the seats, and I say no more than |
| 3 | on with three but we'll always have a fourth member on | 13 | what my learned friend has said, save to say that the |
| 4 | board. We won't tell him he's crew, won't use the magic | 14 | way in which we fixed them was the way it had been |
| 5 | words 'you're crew', but it doesn't matter." | 15 | utilised at the design and build stage, which is the way |
| 6 | Now, on page 32, we deal with the question of the | 16 | we should have done it, and they were inspected every |
| 7 | sundeck. I can deal with it quickly because my learned | 17 | year and no complaints about it. |
| 8 | friend doesn't mention it, but at one stage it was | 18 | As far as the radar was concerned, you've heard what |
| 9 | suggested there were too many people there. The fact of | 19 | my learned friend has said and his criticisms of it. We |
| 0 | the matter is, although there were only 14 seats there, | 20 | simply say that the radar that evening was for normal |
| 1 | it doesn't mean people couldn't stand on the sundeck. | 21 | navigation purposes, and the submission that we've made |
| 2 | That's what it's for. | 22 | is that we did turn to starboard, as required, and the |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: What did that sign say at the open deck? | 23 | fact that we didn't look earlier or nobody looked at the |
| 4 | MR GROSSMAN: It said "14 passengers". | 24 | radar more closely and more often was not causative of |
| 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: "Permitted"? | 25 | the collision. |
| | Page 126 | | Page 12 |
| 1 | MR GROSSMAN: I don't know if it used the word "permitted". | 1 | We deal with crew training and experience. |
| 2 | It said "14". | 2 | In part 2, as far as the improvements are concerned, |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Somebody remind me of the reference for the | 3 | we've added nothing there because we say we will do |
| 4 | photograph. | 4 | whatever the law tells us to do, and more. Mr Cheng has |
| 5 | MR GROSSMAN: While my learned friend is very kindly looking | 5 | set it out. We will study all the recommendations made |
| 6 | for it, can I simply say this. The fact that there | 6 | by the Commission, and of course we will go, as Mr Che |
| 7 | probably were more than 14 didn't make any difference to | 7 | says, further than is required, et cetera. |
| 8 | the number of people who died, because there's no | 8 | Now, before I deal with the conclusion, there are |

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Now, before I deal with the conclusion, there are a few points that my learned friend made that I'd like to deal with very quickly, if I may. If we could go to his submissions.

My learned friend in paragraphs 24, 26 onwards, deals with Mr Chow, the coxswain of the Lamma IV. I simply say in that regard what he has done is to take, with respect, the way forward on the slide rule method, which you have said is incorrect.

What we say is, as far as that's concerned, look to see what Captain Pryke and Dr Armstrong say.

If we could go to paragraph 59 on page 31, my learned friend says:

"In our submission, the cause of the collision was failure to keep proper look-out (both visually and by use of radar) on the part of both vessels."

He uses it equally.

However, if you go to paragraph 60, you see that he

8 the number of people who died, because there's no 9 suggestion that more people died who were on the sundeck 10 than not. And in particular, if I may say so, it's highly likely that if everybody -- I used the word 11 12 compendiously -- had sat in the upper deck, when the 13 seats started falling backwards, more people would died. That seems the probability in that regard. 14 15 THE CHAIRMAN: It may well have been a safer place to be, as 16 long as you could swim. MR GROSSMAN: If you could swim, yes. 17 MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, "This deck accommodates 14 people" 18 It's police album, page 166. 19 20 THE CHAIRMAN: "This deck accommodates ..." MR SHIEH: "... 14P". 21 22 MR BERESFORD: Page 167 is a better one. 23 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: On page 167 you can see "14P". It's slightly 24 25 obliterated by a pole, but you can see "This deck

32 (Pages 125 to 128)

| | Page 129 | | Page 131 |
|----------|--|----------|---|
| 1 | says: | 1 | narrow areas. |
| 2 | "Subject to the comments below, Captain Pryke's view | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: 3 cables is 30 seconds, at the closing speed. |
| 3 | on the cause of collision is in our submission sound and | 3 | MR GROSSMAN: That's correct, yes. That's what it would be. |
| 4 | should be accepted." | 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: One minute is 6 cables. |
| 5 | We repeat what we put in appendixes B and C, that | 5 | MR GROSSMAN: Yes, I accept that. |
| 6 | Captain Pryke and Dr Armstrong were of the view that it | 6 | If we could look next at paragraph 63. I hear what |
| 7 | was very, very largely the fault of the Sea Smooth and | 7 | my learned friend says and of course I understand the |
| 8 | not us. | 8 | point, but and this is an important "but" this, to |
| 0 9 | MR SHIEH: But I would also remind the Commission of our | 9 | state the obvious, is a public inquiry. There has been |
| 10 | paragraph 63: that is to say, the Commission should | 10 | intense public speculation, intense public interest, for |
| 11 | avoid precisely apportioning which bit is more to blame, | 11 | very good reasons, into this Inquiry. The press have |
| 11 | because that would really be a matter for civil | 11 | been here every day. It's been given very prominent |
| 12 | liability. | 12 | position in newspapers, television, radio, et cetera. |
| 13 | • | 13 | It would not be right, it would not be fair to my |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I'm mindful of your submission there. MR GROSSMAN: I'm going to deal with paragraph 63. I have | 14 | clients if the crew of Lamma IV were to be treated |
| 16 | the specifically marked. I want to deal with | 16 | exactly the same way as the crew of the Sea Smooth. If |
| 17 | paragraph 62 also. Paragraph 62 says: | 17 | |
| 17 | "Chow Chi-wai claimed that he saw Sea Smooth when it | 17 | this Commission of Inquiry were simply to say both sides |
| | was at a distance of 3 cables [this] was still too | 18 | were at fault, without indicating at least, however it |
| 19 | | 20 | is worded, the proximate, the real cause of the collision because it would not be right for the world |
| 20 21 | dangerously close for any master to take avoidance actions." | | at large, for Hong Kong at large, to get the wrong |
| | | 21 22 | |
| 22 23 | I want to refer to a document that was put in on | 22 | impression that they were equally at fault. Because |
| | Friday, I think it was, from Mr Chung Siu-man, marine | 23 24 | they weren't. And I'm sure that's what the Commission will find. |
| 24 25 | bundle page 4616. He is the assistant director of Port Control Division. In paragraph 16(3), he says: | 24 | |
| 23 | Page 130 | 23 | Of course I'm not saying that the Commission should Page 132 |
| | | | - |
| 1 | "In the inner zone, due to the presence of a large | 1 | say 80:20, 60:40, 90:10 or whatever it is. Of course, |
| 2 | number of small vessels, which pass at close distance | 2 | I'm not making any concession here that you would find |
| 3 | with the participating vessels, the CPA is reduced to | 3 | we were at fault in any way, but if you do, I'm simply |
| 4 | less than 90 metres. This CPA strikes a balance between | 4 | saying that it would not be right for the public at |
| 5 | the reality in the inner zone where there are more | 5 | large in Hong Kong to go away with the impression, after |
| 6 | encounters between vessels of varying sizes, and | 6 | your report has been published, that the two sides were |
| 7 | avoiding the system generating too large a number of | 7 | equally at fault. That would be unfair; it would be |
| 8 | alerts making it impossible for the VTSOs to comprehend, | 8 | wrong. |
| 9 | interpret and make decisions on dissemination of | 9 | I see my time is almost up. Can I just say this. |
| 10 | information in a meaningful manner." | 10 | Mr Chairman, in conclusion, I do no more than read out |
| 11 | And paragraph 20: | 11 | my paragraph 115. |
| 12 | "It must be appreciated that the nature and | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 13 | navigational behaviour of LVs are different from OGVs | 13 | MR GROSSMAN: When the Commission opened its Inquiry, we |
| 14 | and RTVs. LVs, which are considerably smaller in | 14 | pointed to the importance of answering questions as to |
| 15 | size are more manoeuvrable and take much less time | 15 | the what, why and how the tragedy happened on 1 October |
| 16 | and space to carry out collision avoidance action. In | 16 | 2012. Now in closing on behalf of Hongkong Electric and |
| 17 | general, LVs take collision avoidance action less than | 17 | the crew of Lamma IV we thank the Commission for its |
| 18 | 1 minute away, and pass each other at around 50 metres | 18 | painstaking efforts to deal with these questions. |
| 19 | apart." | 19 | And I interpose here, whether you find us culpable |
| 20 | Now, it may well be this Commission would recommend | | in any way or not, the thanks remain. |
| 21 | that that shouldn't be the position. But that is the | 21 | And finally, and once again, we express our |
| 22 | position. It may be one of the recommendations the | 22 | condolences to the families and friends of all the |
| 23 | Commission makes that this is far too close, far too | 23 | deceased and injured. |
| 24 | dangerous for normal navigational purposes. And this is | 24 | Mr Chairman, before I sit down, I think I should |
| 25 | the point we're making. We're talking here about very | 25 | say, on behalf of probably everyone here, how much we |

| | Page 133 | | Page 135 |
|----------|---|----------|---|
| 1 | - | 1 | - |
| 1 | owe to the support staff here; to the shorthand writers, | 1 | the leaving of the Sea Smooth from the scene of the |
| 2 | to the interpreters, to the gentleman and the ladies who | 2 | collision, and what we perceive to be the unfairness of |
| 3 | have been so helpful with the witnesses, to the | 3 | his submission that that was causative or probably |
| 4 | extraordinary efficiency of the people who get matters | 4 | causative of loss of life. |
| 5 | onto the screen so quickly, people who give us all the | 5 | At the outset, Mr Chairman, we wish to emphasise |
| 6 | documents that suddenly arise, particularly I should say | 6 | that this Commission should not be concerned with |
| 7 | perhaps the interpreter who left, and last, and not | 7 | whether the situation in which the two vessels found |
| 8 | least, I want to thank the people on the gates who have | 8 | themselves in the minutes leading to the collision ought |
| 9 | been so helpful to us. | 9 | to be regarded as either head-on under rule 14, or |
| 10 | Mr Chairman, thank you very much. | 10 | a crossing situation under rule 15 of the Collision |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for those remarks, Mr Grossman, and | | Regulations. |
| 12 | they are entirely appropriate and deserved. | 12 | We say this for the following reasons. Firstly, |
| 13 | MR GROSSMAN: Mr Chairman, may I say I shall be leaving | 13 | those rules are of assistance in attributing fault for |
| 14 | shortly. Thank you. | 14 | the purposes of civil liability. Because if vessels |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you for the courtesy of informing | 15 | ought to have been observed visually from one another, |
| 16 | us. | 16 | their navigational manoeuvres thereafter fall to be |
| 17 | Mr Zimmern. | 17 | judged as though they were in fact in sight of one |
| 18 | Closing submissions by MR ZIMMERN | 18 | another. But as this Commission has heard, and is clear |
| 19 | MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. | 19 | from the evidence, neither of these two vessels were in |
| 20 | May it please this Commission, Mr Chairman and | 20 | sight of one another at the material time, being the |
| 21 | Commissioner Tang. Before I make the oral submissions, | 21 | time of risk of collision occurring, such that by the |
| 22 | I would also echo my learned friend's comments as to the | 22 | time they were in sight of one another, whether it be |
| 23 | hard work of the support staff in the Commission these | 23 | 30 seconds or 27 seconds before collision, in the case |
| 24 | last 49 days, and before. | 24 | of the Lamma IV, or 100 metres away, and I think Captain |
| 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 25 | Pryke has said three seconds in the case of the Sea |
| | Page 134 | | Page 136 |
| 1 | MR ZIMMERN: The Commission should have received our closing | 1 | Smooth, they were in an unacceptably close-quarters |
| 2 | submissions this morning, which submissions we adopt in | 2 | situation. |
| 3 | full. | 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: But in paragraph 4 in your written |
| 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 4 | submissions, you say that they are invoked if the |
| 5 | MR ZIMMERN: Whilst the written submissions may not have the | 5 | vessels ought to have been observed visually from one |
| 6 | necessary brevity as directed, our oral submissions | 6 | another. I'm reading from the penultimate line of |
| 7 | hopefully will. This is in large part due to the fair | 7 | page 2. |
| 8 | and detailed analysis of the evidence by the | 8 | MR ZIMMERN: Yes. That is a reference to the fact that |
| 9 | Commission's counsel, for which there is a large measure | 9 | visibility that night was clear. |
| 10 | of agreement. | 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Captain Pryke said they ought to have |
| 11 | As was pointed out earlier, where we respectfully | 11 | been |
| 12 | differ or materially differ from the Commission's | 12 | MR ZIMMERN: And therefore they ought to have been able to |
| 12 | counsel's submissions is in two respects. It is in the | 12 | see one another. |
| 14 | need for an application of either rules 14 or 15 of the | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: About 2 miles is what Captain Pryke says, by |
| 14 | Collision Regulations and, should the Commission | 14 | radar and visually. |
| 15 16 | disagree and consider it appropriate to consider those | 15 | MR ZIMMERN: Yes. Which is why we attribute fault, and we |
| 16 17 | rules, the correct rule to apply. | 10 | - |
| 17 18 | I will also, albeit briefly, touch upon the issues | 17 | would press on this Commission to do so, that the proximate cause of this collision was the egregious |
| | | 18 19 | |
| 19 20 | of the first sighting by Coxswain Chow of the Sea Smooth | | failure of look-out, both visually and for the non-use |
| 20 | in terms of timing; the navigation lights on the | 20 | or improper use of radar. |
| 21 | Lamma IV; the fog light at the Hongkong Electric pier on | 21 | But the reason we say this Commission ought not to |
| 22 | Lamma Island; and the undermanning of the Lamma IV. | 22 | consider rule 14 or rule 15 is because, at the end of |
| 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 23 | the day, if it is accepted by the Commission that these |
| 24 | MR ZIMMERN: As a result of my learned friend Mr Grossman's | 24 | two vessels were not in fact in sight of one another at |
| 25 | submissions, we will also seek to deal with the issue of | 25 | the time the relevant rule ought to have been |

| ncai | Lamma Island on 1 October 2012 | | |
|----------|--|----------|--|
| | Page 137 | | Page 139 |
| 1 | classified and we'll suggest in due course that's at | 1 | of the two. |
| 2 | 20:18 on the night in question then | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Although Captain Pryke did factor in, when he |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: 20:18 for the Sea Smooth and 20:19 for the | 3 | gave us that timeline, a period beginning with collision |
| 4 | Lamma IV. That's what Captain Pryke said. | 4 | minus 30, the first 20 seconds taken up with identifying |
| 5 | MR ZIMMERN: He also agreed, with respect, on several | 5 | the lights and determining what to do, followed by the |
| 6 | occasions that risk of collision occurred at 20:18, and | 6 | decision at 20:20:10 to go hard to starboard. |
| 7 | we find it difficult to accept that you can have two | 7 | MR ZIMMERN: I do understand, but my understanding from that |
| 8 | separate times for risk of collision occurring because | 8 | timeline was Captain Pryke was trying to assist this |
| 9 | you require two vessels. You require an oncoming | 9 | Commission based upon an acceptance of the evidence as |
| 10 | vessel, and | 10 | was at the time. |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Are you saying that he resolved the | 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 12 | distinction between the two? If so, can you give me the | 12 | MR ZIMMERN: But in any event, our suggestion that it is |
| 13 | transcript reference? | 13 | less than the 27 seconds that Captain Pryke fits in |
| 14 | MR ZIMMERN: I will come to it in due course, Mr Chairman. | 14 | within his timeline, or whether it was 10 seconds, we |
| 15 | When we made these submissions or when I'm making | 15 | would agree with the Commission's counsel's submission |
| 16 | these submissions now, it is also on the basis that we | 16 | that it doesn't really make much difference because in |
| 17 | are in agreement with the Commission's counsel's | 17 | either time, both vessels would be in an unacceptable |
| 18 | submissions at their paragraph 63, that attribution of | 18 | close-quarters situation. |
| 19 | fault ought not to be made by the Commission and should | 19 | As for the navigation light issue, that is of course |
| 20 | be left, in terms of civil liability, for the courts. | 20 | clearly a matter for this Commission's determination and |
| 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: By that you mean the apportionment of | 21 | we make no further submissions on this, seeing the force |
| 22 | liability? | 22 | of the Commission's counsel's submissions. |
| 23 | MR ZIMMERN: I'm sorry, the apportionment of fault. | 23 | In regard to minimum manning, we submit that that is |
| 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: Because it's difficult to see how we can | 24 | a material matter. We have alluded to a potential |
| 25 | honour our terms of reference as to ascertaining the | 25 | breach of section 11 of the Merchant Shipping (Local |
| | Page 138 | | Page 140 |
| 1 | causes of the incident. | 1 | Vessels)(General) Regulations, but for the purposes of |
| 2 | MR ZIMMERN: It was a slip of the tongue. But the | 2 | this Commission, we say that the question of manning |
| 3 | apportionment of fault. | 3 | impacts upon a vessel's safety and, in determining |
| 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: When addressing the issue of collision we | 4 | whether the Lamma IV was a safe or seaworthy vessel, its |
| 5 | must, if it becomes necessary, make findings attributing | 5 | seaworthiness. |
| 6 | liability. | 6 | I then come to the issue of the fog light, the |
| 7 | MR ZIMMERN: Yes. It was a slip of the tongue. | 7 | Hongkong Electric fog light off its pier at Lamma |
| 8 | Apportionment of fault. | 8 | Island. Whether this bright light impaired the vision |
| 9 | However it is said, we would urge the Commission to | 9 | of Coxswain Lai on the night in question and is a factor |
| 10 | find that the proximate cause of the collision was | 10 | in the cause of the collision is a matter for this |
| 11 | a failure of look-out, both visual and by radar, in | 11 | Commission, and we're not going to say anything there. |
| 12 | respect of both vessels. | 12 | However, in regard to safe speed |
| 13 | Now, as far as the first sighting by Coxswain Chow | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: Can you help me, just so that I can confirm |
| 14 | of the Sea Smooth, having heard Mr Shieh this morning, | 14 | in my own mind that I have the facts right how many |
| 15 | we would agree that a useful way to consider when | 15 | bulbs were there in the fog light? We've seen one. |
| 16 | Coxswain Chow actually first sighted Sea Smooth would be | 16 | We've got one. |
| 17 | to look at the matter backwards, from the point of | 17 | MR ZIMMERN: There were two. |
| 18 | Captain Pryke's evidence that the turn to starboard was | 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: And it's 1 kilowatt? |
| 19 20 | at 20:20:10 | 19 | MR ZIMMERN: There were two bulbs of 1,000 watts each. |
| 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, the hard turn to starboard. | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. |
| 21 | MR ZIMMERN: The hard turn to starboard. And that if one | 21 | MR ZIMMERN: We're looking from a couple of different |
| 22 | then goes back from that, one can either accept his | 22 | angles, and one is that we haven't made any comment in |
| 23 | evidence that he saw the Sea Smooth at about 3 cables, | 23 | our submissions regarding safe speed, but naturally |
| 24 | or that he turned hard to starboard upon sighting the Sea Smooth. And we say the latter being the more likely | 24 25 | accept that if his vision was impaired, then this may be a factor to be considered, whether there was a breach of |
| 25 | | 1.1 | A LACIOF IO DE CONSIGEREA, WRETNER THERE WAS A BREACH OF |

| | Dogo 141 | | Daga 142 |
|----|--|----|--|
| | Page 141 | | Page 143 |
| 1 | rule 6 of the Collision Regulations, but would suggest | 1 | Hongkong Electric's submissions, they have appeared to |
| 2 | that if the finding is that his vision wasn't impaired | 2 | attribute this to be causative of loss of life. To |
| 3 | at all, that this is likewise a factor for this | 3 | correlate the leaving of the scene of the Sea Smooth |
| 4 | Commission to consider, as to whether he was in breach | 4 | with being causative of death, we suggest there is no |
| 5 | of that rule. | 5 | evidence at all. In fact, to the contrary, as my |
| 6 | Going forward, and more importantly, there has been | 6 | learned friend Mr Beresford mentioned this morning, most |
| 7 | evidence, both by our crew and I understand the crew | 7 | of the deaths, the unfortunate, tragic deaths, were by |
| 8 | I think it was Coxswain Chow that there had been | 8 | drowning or being trapped within the Lamma IV. So we |
| 9 | concern or expressions of impairment of visibility | 9 | found that particular comment unfair. |
| 10 | regarding this fog light. | 10 | As to the application, should this Commission wish |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Many years earlier. | 11 | to do so, of either rule 14 or rule 15 of the Collision |
| 12 | MR ZIMMERN: Many years earlier. | 12 | Regulations, we do differ with both the Commission's |
| 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: As a result, the angle at which it shone its | 13 | counsel and, with due respect, Captain Pryke as to the |
| 14 | beam was dipped down. | 14 | applicable rule to be considered. We've set out in |
| 15 | MR ZIMMERN: That was the evidence, I understand, from the | 15 | a little detail, or some detail, in our written |
| 16 | engineer. | 16 | submissions why we say so. It may be useful to take as |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 17 | a starting point the Commission's counsel's submissions |
| 18 | MR ZIMMERN: However, as was asked of Captain Pryke as | 18 | at paragraph 53.2. |
| 19 | a matter of a recommendation going forward, and I think | 19 | At paragraph 53.2, it is stated correctly that the |
| 20 | he was in agreement with it, it was suggested or it was | 20 | vessels were 1.37 nautical miles apart. Lamma IV was on |
| 21 | asked whether he thought the light ought to be removed. | 21 | a steady bearing of 176 degrees and Sea Smooth would |
| 22 | Now, whether or not this Commission feels that | 22 | have been able to see her at 4 degrees on her port bow. |
| 23 | recommendation ought to be taken forward is one thing. | 23 | Now, that is, as I understand it, based upon the |
| 24 | But at the very least, one can consider other | 24 | chartlet produced by Captain Pryke. |
| 25 | recommendations with regard to this light. | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| | Page 142 | | Page 144 |
| 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: The obvious one is, why isn't it marked like | 1 | MR ZIMMERN: But this is where we respectfully start to |
| 2 | every other typhoon shelter | 2 | differ. |
| 3 | MR ZIMMERN: That would be one. The other would | 3 | "At this point, Lamma IV would have steadied on her |
| 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: with a green and red light to indicate the | 4 | course of 350 degrees. She would have been able to see |
| 5 | entrance. | 5 | Sea Smooth bearing 6 degrees on her starboard bow" |
| 6 | MR ZIMMERN: The other would be to only turn it on in terms | 6 | What is not stated there is at that same time, the |
| 7 | of fog or bad light, or otherwise redirect it. But this | 7 | Sea Smooth would have been on a course of 180 degrees |
| 8 | is always on the basis of the findings this Commission | 8 | and therefore been outside of the 6 degrees needed to be |
| 9 | will be making. | 9 | nearly reciprocal. I'll explain that in a little bit |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: On the evidence we've received, it's clearly | 10 | more detail. |
| 11 | not simply used as a fog light. It's on day and night, | 11 | Rule 14(a), respectfully, envisages a situation |
| 12 | is it not? | 12 | where the forces of the two vessels are reciprocal or |
| 13 | MR ZIMMERN: It's on 24 hours a day, in good weather and in | 13 | nearly reciprocal. Captain Pryke obviously agreed to |
| 14 | bad. That would seem unnecessary, and it doesn't appear | 14 | that. In order to be reciprocal, the courses to be |
| 15 | to be serving any useful purpose. | 15 | 180 degrees from one another. Farwell in the wealth of |
| 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps only an electricity company would | | authorities seems to suggest that in order to be nearly |
| 17 | choose to do that. | 17 | reciprocal, the courses have to be within 6 degrees of |
| 18 | MR ZIMMERN: Before dealing with the application otherwise | 18 | the reciprocal. |
| 19 | of the appropriate Collision Regulations, Mr Chairman, | 19 | If one at 20:18 and we'll have to come to that in |
| 20 | might I just say one or two words regarding the leaving | 20 | a moment accepts that that is when the risk of |
| 21 | of the scene by Sea Smooth. We have dealt, albeit | 21 | collision occurs, it is incumbent then to classify which |
| 22 | briefly, with the reasons that have been given, and, | 22 | rule ought to apply. And although there's not much in |
| 23 | given our situation, don't take that any further. | 23 | it, 10 degrees 180 to 350, which is what Captain |
| 24 | It is for this Commission to determine whether those | 24 | Pryke charted these vessels' courses to be at that |
| 25 | reasons were fair or not. However, in paragraph 79 of | 25 | time is 10 degrees off the reciprocal, and therefore |

36 (Pages 141 to 144)
| | Page 145 | | Page 147 |
|----------|---|----------|--|
| 1 | outside of rule 14(a). | 1 | exhibiting a green sidelight to Sea Smooth? |
| 2 | So in our submission, then, in order for rule 14 to | 2 | Answer: Yes." |
| 3 | then apply, you'd have to rely on the deeming provision | 3 | So in our submission, when one is looking at the |
| 4 | of rule 14(b). | 4 | bearings, although it might come in at 20:18 to the |
| 5 | Rule 14(b) deals with a visual aspect, and that is | 5 | first part of rule 14(b), the second is not complied |
| 6 | when the vessels are ahead or nearly ahead, for one | 6 | with. As a result, in neither rule 14(a) or (b) is |
| 7 | part, and, if sailing by night, that you can see either | 7 | a head-on collision classified as at 20:18. That the |
| 8 | both the side navigation lights or the mast light in | 8 | risk of collision occurring at 20.18 was a matter that |
| 9 | a line. | 9 | Captain Pryke did agree with. I take the Commission's |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, the second one doesn't apply to these | 10 | point that he also mentioned 20:19 of Lamma IV, but |
| 11 | vessels, does it? | 11 | naturally, as the submission went earlier, you can't |
| 12 | MR ZIMMERN: The second one does not apply. | 12 | have a risk of collision with only one boat. It has to |
| 13 | If we take the bearing of the Lamma IV from the Sea | 13 | be in relation to an approaching vessel. And therefore |
| 14 | Smooth, that is at 4 degrees as charted by Captain Pryke | 14 | if the risk of collision applied to Sea Smooth at 20:18, |
| 15 | and is set out in paragraph 53.2 176 degrees, which | 15 | it would likewise have to apply to the Lamma IV at that |
| 16 | is 4 degrees off the port. So one might then say, | 16 | point in time. |
| 17 | "Okay, that's fine", and we start to come within | 17 | And at that point in time, Mr Chairman, is the time |
| 18 | rule 14(b). It's rule 14(b) that deals with bearings | 18 | that the classification of the rule to apply must be |
| 19 | and the visual aspects, and rule 14(a) to do with | 19 | made. Because in the interests of certainty, those who |
| 20 | courses. | 20 | are conning the vessels need to know what scenario and |
| 21 | The next part of the rule to actually deem it | 21 | situation they're up against. |
| 22 | a head-on would require that the other vessel have sight | 22 | It is said in Farwell at page 368: |
| 23 | of both the navigation lights. | 23 | "Once risk of collision exists and the approach |
| 24 | We have set out the questions and answers provided | 24 | situation can be classified, subsequent changes do not |
| 25 | by Captain Pryke in our submissions, and it may be | 25 | affect that original classification." |
| | Page 146 | | Page 148 |
| 1 | instructive to look at those. They start at page 43 of | 1 | So what has to be determined, if this Commission |
| 2 | our submissions. | 2 | wishes to do so it's right at the bottom of |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 3 | page 368 is to determine as at 20:18, assuming you |
| 4 | MR ZIMMERN: The question from Mr Sussex was: | 4 | agree with us that that is the time it's right to apply |
| 5 | "Right. But giving it your best effort, you put Sea | 5 | the rules, what rule ought to be applied. |
| 6 | Smooth on a course of 180, and Lamma IV on a course | 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: How do the rules come into play if neither |
| 7 | of 350. | 7 | vessel has seen the other? |
| 8 | The Chairman: At which point in time? | 8 | MR ZIMMERN: Well, this is the point of our original |
| 9 | Mr Sussex: 20:18. | 9 | submission, and that's the primary one, which is that |
| 10 | The Chairman: Thank you. | 10 | the rules ought not to come into play at all. |
| 11 | Answer: Yes, that's correct. | 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: But what's your authority for your submission |
| 12 | Mr Sussex: The vessels are then not on reciprocal | 12 | which I've taken MR ZIMMERN: I think it's paragraph 4. It's principally |
| 13 14 | courses Answer: No. | 13 14 | paragraph 4. |
| 14 | Question: The reciprocal of 180 is obviously 360 | 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, but where does your proposition |
| 16 | Answer: They're on a nearly reciprocal course. | 16 | "[The] rules are of assistance because if vessels |
| 17 | Question: Well, the reciprocal of 180 is 360. | 17 | ought to have been observed visually from one another, |
| 18 | Lamma IV is 10 degrees off that. That's right, isn't | 18 | their navigational manoeuvres", where does "ought to" |
| 19 | it? | 19 | come from, as opposed to "did"? |
| 20 | Answer: Yes. At 20:18." | 20 | MR ZIMMERN: If I may just have a moment. |
| 21 | Then on the next page, we asked about the lights: | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 22 | "Now, Sea Smooth at 20:18 would only be exhibiting a | | MR ZIMMERN: I think actually it's just an application of |
| 23 | red sidelight to Lamma IV, would she not? | 23 | rule 3(k) of the Collision Regulations, which says: |
| 24 | Answer: Yes. | 24 | "Vessels shall be deemed to be in sight of one |
| 25 | Question: And Lamma IV at 20:18 would only be | 25 | another only when one can be observed visually from the |

37 (Pages 145 to 148)

| | Page 149 | | Page 151 |
|----|---|----|---|
| 1 | other." | 1 | submissions as they are. |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment. | 2 | However, there is a point raised by Mr Shieh in his |
| 3 | MR ZIMMERN: Not that they actually have to be observed. | 3 | submissions and that is that even if rule 15 applied, |
| 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And that was at 20:18? That was | 4 | then we may be in breach of rule 17(a)(i). We've |
| 5 | at 2 nautical miles' distance? | 5 | referred this Commission to the case of the Roanoke and |
| 6 | MR ZIMMERN: 1.3 | 6 | made our submissions therein in that regard. So whether |
| 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: According to Captain Pryke they could see | 7 | or not we were in breach of rule $17(a)(i)$ we leave to |
| 8 | each other on radar and visually at 2 nautical miles. | 8 | the determination of the Commission. |
| 9 | MR ZIMMERN: At 2 nautical miles. Yes, that's correct. | 9 | But what seems to have been missed is that were to |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: What time was that? | 10 | be considered under rule 15 there is also an obligation |
| 11 | MR ZIMMERN: On his chartlet, at 20:17, he has 1.92. | 11 | on the give-way vessel, and our suggestion is that |
| 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, Dr Armstrong did a calculation at my | 12 | Lamma IV would have been the give-way vessel, to slow |
| 13 | request | 13 | down and take early action. If we were to be in breach |
| 14 | MR ZIMMERN: I've got that at hand. | 14 | of rule 17(a)(i), we would suggest that Lamma IV was |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: Where do they cross | 15 | also in breach of rule 16. |
| 16 | MR ZIMMERN: Dr Armstrong's unfortunately stops at | 16 | I don't think there is anything else to add, unless |
| 17 | 1.636 nautical miles on the table. | 17 | this Commission has any questions for me. |
| 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: Right. What time is that? | 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: No. Thank you. |
| 19 | MR ZIMMERN: That's at 20:17:35. | 19 | There's an issue that arises now as to who we should |
| 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: So it's at earlier than 20:18 | 20 | hear next. We said we would accommodate Mr Yeung, who |
| 21 | MR ZIMMERN: Yes. | 21 | has some commitment tomorrow. |
| 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: that they can see each other on radar | 22 | Is that still the position, Mr Yeung? |
| 23 | obviously at 2 miles if they had it at 2 miles, and | 23 | MR YEUNG: Yes. |
| 24 | visually? | 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Mok, who I think we would hear from next |
| 25 | MR ZIMMERN: Yes, but at that point of time, the risk of | 25 | on the basis that the Marine Department were stipulated |
| | Page 150 | | Page 152 |
| 1 | collision hadn't attached. | 1 | to be an involved party before Cheoy Lee were. |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, I appreciate that. | 2 | MR MOK: Yes, of course. |
| 3 | MR ZIMMERN: Yes. Not to dwell on the matter too much, but | 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: I think that's the appropriate way we should |
| 4 | the difference between rule 14(a) courses, and bearings | 4 | do it. But if neither you nor Mr Pao object to Mr Yeung |
| 5 | being part of rule 14(b) ahead, appears appreciated from | 5 | jumping the queue, we'll take him next. |
| 6 | Farwell as well. That's at page 366. The words were | 6 | MR MOK: I don't. |
| 7 | carefully used. The paragraph starts, "Modernly, | 7 | MR PAO: I don't, Mr Chairman. |
| 8 | courses are most", and I'll take it from the middle: | 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Yeung, over to you. |
| 9 | "The discussion that follows will suggest that the | 9 | Closing submissions by MR YEUNG |
| 10 | weight of authority supports the conclusion that | 10 | MR YEUNG: I'm most grateful, Mr Chairman, for you allowing |
| 11 | a vessel should be considered nearly ahead under the | 11 | me to make these submissions out of the batting order, |
| 12 | present rule if, when risk of collision arises, her | 12 | and I'm grateful to my learned friends. |
| 13 | relative bearing is within one-half point of the | 13 | We submitted our written submissions this morning |
| 14 | bow. Similarly, courses may be considered nearly | 14 | and I believe, Mr Chairman and Mr Commissioner, you both |
| 15 | reciprocal if within 5 to 6 degrees of the actual | 15 | have received it? |
| 16 | reciprocal." | 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: I have, but I can tell you that I haven't had |
| 17 | So the editors from Farwell one can see there is | 17 | chance to address it yet because I've been dealing with |
| 18 | an appreciative difference between the bearings and the | 18 | the ones that have been coming. |
| 19 | courses when one applies the two subrules of rule 14. | 19 | MR YEUNG: I see. |
| 20 | Mr Chairman, if rule 14 doesn't apply, which is what | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: So take that on board when you address us |
| 21 | we're suggesting, then our written submissions have | 21 | orally. If you're content that we should just deal with |
| 22 | already dealt with whether rule 15 would apply, and that | 22 | it in due course, then by all means approach it on that |
| 23 | would happen if one vessel had another to the starboard | 23 | basis. |
| 24 | on a crossing, even a fine-crossing situation. I won't | 24 | MR YEUNG: Thank you. If I may start by drawing your |
| 25 | go into any detail there. I'll leave my written | 25 | attention to paragraph 2 of my written submission. |

_

| 1 There we said we have had the opportunity of reading the 2 1 THE CHAIRMAN: From the? 2 Cosing submissions of counsel for the Commission, and 4 MR YEUNG: Yes, but they didn't say it was their policy 4 4 drawn by conneel for the Commission, and rither discovery 6 MR YEUNG: Yes, but there it is. In any event, the upshot 6 6 of the concession made in the course of testimony by 7 FM R'EUNG: Yes, but there it is. In any event, the upshot 6 7 retained to advise the Commission, and further discovery 6 or the retained to advise the Commission, and further discovery 6 9 or the page. We draw the Commission's attention 7 the hall of the vessel had been or might have been 7 11 the fact that of course our client was requested by the 7 The paragraph 7, we pointed out in paragraph 4, 7 12 Jamary - no, dated earlier than that. But on 7 paragraph 4, we also want to set out the clear 7 13 29 Jamary - no, dated earlier than that. But on 7 paragraph 4, we also want to set out the clear 7 14 The main thrast of course Mz Lang thas always been 7 available for cross-examination, but as i turned out, 7 15 the addressed by the Commission to adpeta 7 The main thrast of our page 4 of our submission, an 7 14 MR YEUNG; All and a | | Page 153 | | Page 155 |
|---|--|---|--|---|
| 2 closing submissions of counsel for the Commission, and graven by counsel for the Commission, in particular in paragraph 95 of its closing submissions, namely, in view 3 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, hut hey didn't say it was their policy to destroy documentation. 3 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Tany event, the upshot is closing submission for the commission and the certificate was not available to the ' 4 Over the page, we draw the Commission's after further discovers in address is suce raised in a later dated 12 20 January, we did submit a witness statement made by 19 7 Darker Corp v Zipher L4 and also in the House A Bur or using and this paragraph 15, and then we spell out that is paragraph 15, and then we spell out that is paragraph 15, and then we spell out that is paragraph 15, and then we spell out that reformer wish me to go in detail, I think I will just leave them with the is a maragraph 14, and the submission, is spelled 11 Mr YEUNG: Yes, ABS, the American Bureau of Shipping. 3 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, the spell out the specific out is paragraph 16, and the we specific out in paragraph 16, and the we spell out that is paragraph 16, and the we specific out is paragraph 16, and the we specific out is paragraph 16, and the we specific out in paragraph 10, and again from paragraph 16, and the we spell out that is paragraph 15, and then we spell out that is paragraph 15, and then we spell out that is paragraph 14, and the we spell out that we dot the submission, the issue of the paragraph 14, and the we specific out in paragraph 14, and the sparagraph 14, and then we spell out tha | 1 | There we said we have had the opportunity of reading the | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: From the? |
| 3 we wish to point out that we agree with the conclusion 3 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, but they dufts say it was their policy 4 drawn by comusel for the Commission, manely, in view 6 6 6 of the concessions made in the course of testimory by 5 MR YEUNG: Yes. But there it is. In any event, the upshot 6 of the concessions made in the course of testimory by 5 MR YEUNG: Yes. But there it is. In any event, the upshot 7 or the the commission, and further discovery 6 6 7 9 or starting, there can respectfully be no basis for the 7 7 7 10 commission to atthese of its rapid sinking. 10< | | | | MR YEUNG: Yes, ABS, the American Bureau of Shipping. |
| 4 drawn by counsel for the Commission, in particular in or pargraph 95 of its closing submissions, namely, in view of the concessions made in the course of testimony by T Dr Neville Armstrong, the expert naval architect retained to advise the Commission and further discovery 5 MR YEUNG: Yes, But there it is. In any event, the upshot 7 Dr Neville Armstrong, the expert naval architect retained to advise the Commission and further discovery 5 The rest of the submission, on page 3, we tried 9 of materials, there can respectfully be no basis for the 12 5 For the rest of the submission, on page 3, we tried 11 the hull of the vessel had been or might have been 12 causative of its rapid sinking. 10 13 so this is our position at the outset. 11 10 - in paragraph 7, we pointed out that the Wurbou 14 Over the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 12 13 sector the suggestion OTS. 14 Over the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 12 14 Form paragraph 8. 16 Commission is that of course requised to by 12 14 Form paragraph 9. 15 materials had the maring. 10 17 14 Marken Corp v Zipher Lid and also in the Hourg Kong 14 The main thrust of our client's position is spelled 15 | | • | | · · · · |
| 5 MR YEUNG: Yes. But there its is. In any event, the upshot 6 of the concessions made in the course of testimony by 7 Dr Neville Armstrong, the expert naval architect 8 retained to advise the Commission, and further discovery 9 of materials, there can respectfully be no basis for the minission and elaborate further issues in 10 Commission to find that the thickness of side plating of 11 the hull of the vessel had been or might have been 12 causative of its rapid sinking. 13 So this is our position at the outset. 14 Over the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 15 the fact that of course our client was requested by the 16 Commission is addra course of Zhang gestion of my learned friend 17 29 January, we did submit a winness statement made by 18 29 January, we did submit a winness statement made by 19 Mr Zhang, chief surveyor and senior engimeer of CCS. 20 The point I wish to make her in paragraph 4 of my 21 submission is that of course Mr Zhang has always be the submission, that is paragraph 15, 22 reading out during the hearing. 23 < | | | | |
| 6 of the concessions made in the course of testimony by 7 Dr Neville Armstrong, the expert naval architect 7 Dr Neville Armstrong, the expert naval architect 7 9 of materials, there can respectifully be no basis for the 7 9 of materials, there can respectifully be no basis for the 7 10 consistion to full that the thickness of side plating of 10 11 the hull of the vessel had been or might have been 10 12 causative of its rapid sinking. 12 13 so this is our position at the outset. 13 14 Over the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 14 15 the fact that of course requested by the 15 16 Commission to address issues raised in a later dated 17 17 29 January, we did submit a winness statement made by 18 18 a small point. 18 19 Mr Zhang, chief surveyor and senior negineer of CCS. 10 10 The reading out during the hearing. 20 24 reading out during the hearing. 20 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn citted in 20 < | | | | • |
| 7 Dr Neville Armstrong, the expert naval architect 7 Commission. 8 retained to advise the Commission, and further discovery 6 9 of materials, there can respectfully be no basis for the 7 For the rest of the submission, and galaborate further issues in 10 Commission for find that the thickness of side plating of 10 addition to Mr Zhang's evidence. This relates mainly 11 to ver the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 15 the fact that of course our client was requested by the 16 Commission to address issues raised in a later dated 18 asamal point. 17 29 January - no, dated earlier than that. But on 18 asamal point. 18 asamal point. 18 asamal point. 19 Mr Zhang, chief surveyor and senior engineer of CCS. 19 From paragraph 9, we also want to set out the clear 10 subinision is that of course Mr Zhang has always be materials way the survey items between 12 12 reading out during the hearing. 17 20 14 Mr YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then 1 move on. 16 THE CHAIRMAN: 1 during the issue of nuber of subinision, and the issue of the clooing subinisions, in 14 I amater ala | | | | |
| 8 retained to advise the Commission, and further discovery 9 of materials, there can respectfully be no basis for the 9 of materials, there can respectfully be no basis for the 9 to assist the Commission and elaborate further issues in addition to Mr Zhang's evidence. This relates mainly 11 the hull of the vessel had been or might have been 11 to assist the Commission to that the thickness of side plating of 12 So this is our position at the outset. 13 requesting CCS to conduct a survey in respect of certain 14 Over the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 14 items. We just want to put the record straight on this 16 Commission to address issues raised in a later dated 17 Mr Grossman, who suggested otherwise, but this is 18 29 January, we did submit a witness statement made by 18 a small point. 19 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 20 21 available for cross-examination, but as it turred out 21 22 available for cross-examination, but as it turred out 22 24 reading out during the hearing. 23 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 23 < | | • • | | |
| 9 of materials, there can respectfully be no basis for the 10 9 to assist the Commission and elaborate further issues in addition to Mr Zhang's evidence. This relates mainly to - in paragraph 7, we pointed out that the Wuzhou 12 causative of its rapid sinking. 10 addition to Mr Zhang's evidence. This relates mainly to - in paragraph 7, we pointed out that the Wuzhou 14 Over the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 15 the fact that of course our client was requested by the 16 Shipyard actually made the application to CCS, 17 16 Commission to address issues raised in a later date 17 29 January - no, dated earlier than that. But on 18 29 January - no, dated earlier than that. But on 18 29 January - no, dated earlier than that. But on 18 18 a small point. 17 Sy binsis on its nor position is the or course Mr Zhang has always but withis statement was received by the Commission by way of 25 10 The namegraph 10 nowards 20 26 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 26 24 Page 156 1 Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam - 3 24 Written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, sint is 3 16 Mr YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on 4 11 Written Chairman and Mr Commissione, wish me to go into detail, I think I will just leave them with the 3 17 Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court 4 14 14< | | • • | · · | |
| 10 Commission to find that the thickness of side plating of 11 addition to Mr Zhang's evidence. This relates mainly 11 the hull of the vessel had been or might have been 12 causative of its rapid sinking. 13 So this is our position at the outset. 13 14 Over the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 15 the fact that of course our client was requested by the 16 13 16 Commission to address issues raised in a later dated 17 14 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 18 18 29 January, we did submit a witness statement made by 19 17 The opint I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 18 21 available for cross-examination, but as it turned out 14 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 12 18 a small point. 23 his statement was received by the Commission by way of 24 22 20 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 14 10 The was a make to course wish me to go 10 23 24 reading on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 25 Page 154 14 Written document. If the issues are required to be 14 14 4 Markern Corp v Zipher Lid and also in the Hong Kong Zunt of Appea class of Lo Chun Nam - 3 25 14 Written document. If the issues are required to be 14 | | • | | |
| 11 the hull of the vessel had been or might have been 11 to | | · · | | |
| 12 causative of its rapid sinking. 12 Suppard actually made the application to CCS. 13 So this is our position at the outset. 13 requesting CCS to conduct a survey in respect of certain 14 Over the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 15 the fact that of course our client was requested by the 16 Commission to address issues raised in a later dated 15 aspect, on this point, as we pointed out in paragraph 8, 17 29 January - no, dated earlier than that. But on 18 18 29 January - no, dated earlier than that. But on 17 19 Mr Zhang, chief surveyor and scenitor engineer of CCS. 18 20 The point 1 wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 18 21 available for cross-examination, hut as it turrend out, 18 23 his statement was received by the Commission by way of 23 24 reading out during the hearing. 23 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 24 26 Amarkem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court 34 37 if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's 4 38 evidence that he CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull | | | | |
| 13 So this is our position at the outset. 13 requesting CCS to conduct a survey in respect of certain 14 Over the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 14 15 the fact that of course our client was requested by the 14 16 Commission to address issues raised in a later dated 17 17 29 January - no, dated earlier than that. But on 18 18 29 January - no, dated earlier than that. But on 18 19 Mr Zhang, chief surveyor and senior engineer of CCS. 17 20 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 or my available for cross-examination, but as i turned out, 18 a small point. 12 reading out during the hearing. 22 uit the end of the submission, that is paragraph 15, 24 reading out during the hearing. 24 Ualess Mr Chairman and Mr Commissioner wish me to go 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in Page 154 Page 154 16 Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court 1 writen document. If the issues are required to be 26 out in paragraph 10. on mage 4 of our submission, and 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. 28 evidence that the COS surveyor | | • | | |
| 14 Over the page, we draw the Commission's attention to 14 items. We just want to put the record straight on this 15 the fact that of course our client was requested by the 15 aspect, on this point, as we pointed out in paragraph 8, 17 29 January, we did submit a witness statement made by 16 Commission to address issues ration engineer of CCS. 18 29 January, we did submit a witness statement made by 17 Mr Grossman, who suggested otherwise, but this is 20 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 18 as mall point. 21 submission is that of course Mr Zhang has always been 20 CCS and Mardep, and again from paragraph 10 onwards 22 and then we spell out what role which party played. 22 until the end of the submission, that is paragraph 15, 23 and the me seed out what role which party played. 24 Unless Mr Chairman and Mr Commission r wish me to go 24 reading out during the hearing. Page 154 Page 154 24 main thrust of our client's position is spelled of the product certificate issued by written document. If the issues are required to be 3 evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull 9 paragraph 34. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced | | · · | | |
| 15 the fact that of course our client was requested by the 15 aspect, on this point, as we pointed out in paragraph 8, 16 Commission to address issues raised in a later dated 16 contrary to the suggested otherwise, but this is 18 29 January - no, dated earlier than that. But on 18 asmall point. 18 29 January - no, dated earlier than that. But on 18 asmall point. 19 Mr Grossman, who suggested otherwise, but this is 20 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 21 submission is that of course Mr Zhang has always been 22 available for cross-examination, but as it turned out, 24 reading out during the hearing. 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 26 Page 154 1 Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court 1 26 THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. 4 4 MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. 5 5 The main thrust of our client's position is spelled 0 6 out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and 6 7 Of course, since w made our written submissions | | - | | |
| 16 Commission to address issues raised in a later dated 16 contrary to the suggestion of my learned friend 17 29 January, we did submit a witness statement made by Mr Grossman, who suggested otherwise, but this is 20 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 17 21 submits of the rein paragraph 4 of my 18 23 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 19 24 reading out during the hearing. 22 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 23 26 Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam - 3 3 THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. 14 4 MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. 5 5 The main thrust of our cliert's position is speelled. 10 6 out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and 11 18 e vidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull 9 plating materials had the product certificate issued by 10 oft he commission. 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate tabel. 15 the colory of CCS that they only keep documents for five | | | | • • • |
| 17 29 January no, dated earlier than that. But on 17 Mr Grossman, who suggested otherwise, but this is 18 29 January, we did submit a witness statement made by 18 a small point. 19 Mr Zhang, chief surveyor and senior engineer of CCS. 10 17 Mr Grossman, who suggested otherwise, but this is 20 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 20 a small point. 18 21 available for cross-examination, but as it turned out, 21 CCS and Mardep, and again from paragraph 10 onwards 22 available for cross-examination, but as it turned out, 23 and then we spell out what role which party played. 24 reading out during the hearing. 24 Unless Mr Chairman and Mr Commission, this maragraph 15, 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 25 into detail, I think I will just leave them with the 26 Of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam 23 addressed by the Commission, that is turney and agains for on paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and is pasage; it is Mr Zhang's 5 MR YEUNG: Mr References. 7 Of course, since we made our written submission, sint is a matter of submission, and is pasage; it is Mr Zhang's 8 evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull 9 Page 154 | | | | |
| 18 29 January, we did submit a witness statement made by 18 a small point. 19 Mr Zhang, chief surveyor and senior engineer of CCS. 19 From paragraph 9, we also want to set out the clear 20 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 20 division of work relating to the survey items between 21 submission is that of course Mr Zhang has always been 21 division of work relating to the submission, that is paragraph 15. 23 his statement was received by the Commission by way of 23 and then we spell out what role which party played. 24 Unless Mr Chairman and Mr Commissioner wish me to go into detail, I think I will just leave them with the 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 25 written document. If the issues are required to be 26 Oth or think you need go on about that. 4 MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. 5 The CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. 4 MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. 5 MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. 5 MR YEUNG: So is not a matter of submissions, if 'a 9 plating materials had the product certificate label. 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate label. 11 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as | | | | |
| 19 Mr Zhang, chief surveyor and senior engineer of CCS. 19 From paragraph 9, we also want to set out the clear 20 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 20 division of work relating to the survey items between 21 submission is that of course Mr Zhang has always been available for cross-examination, but as it turned out, 21 23 his statement was received by the Commission by way of 23 and then we spell out what role which party played. 24 reading out during the hearing. 24 Unless Mr Chairman and Mr Commissioner wish me to go 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 25 into detail, I think I will just leave them with the 26 Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court 1 written document. If the issues are required to be 2 addressed by the Commission, then the references are 1 there. 3 THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. 4 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. 5 The main thrust of our client's position is spelled 5 MK YEUNG: Not a matter of alying out the references. 6 out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and 6 a matter of laying out the references. 7 Of course | | | | |
| 20 The point I wish to make here in paragraph 4 of my 20 division of work relating to the survey items between 21 submission is that of course Mr Zhang has always been 20 division of work relating to the survey items between 22 available for cross-examination, but as it turned out, 21 available for cross-examination, but as it turned out, 23 his statement was received by the Commission by way of 23 and then we spell out what role which party played. 24 reading out during the hearing. 24 Unless Mr Chairman and Mr Commissioner wish me to go 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in Page 154 Page 154 7 of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam 3 3 3 THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. 4 HR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. 5 5 The main thrust of our client's position is spelled a matter of laying out the references. 6 6 out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and 6 matter of laying out the references. 7 7 of course, since we made our written submission, sind 1 We ve had sight of the closing submissions of other 9 parties and 1 d like to address that as well. | | | | |
| 21 submission is that of course Mr Zhang has always been available for cross-examination, but as it turned out, available for cross-examination, but as it turned out, his statement was received by the Commission by way of the reading out during the hearing. 21 CCS and Mardep, and again from paragraph 10 onwards until the end of the submission, that is paragraph 15, and then we spell out what role which party played. 23 his statement was received by the Commission by way of 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 24 unlit be end of the submission, that is paragraph 15, and then we spell out what role which party played. 24 markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam 25 1 written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are addressed by the Commission, then the references are addressed by the Commission, and fill may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the Commission. 5 MR YEUNG: So. it's not a matter of submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and Id like to address that as well. 10 the admetrials against the certificate label. 1 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years. 1 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five ye | | • • • | | |
| 22 available for cross-examination, but as it turned out, 22 until the end of the submission, that is paragraph 15, 23 his statement was received by the Commission by way of 23 and then we spell out what role which party played. 24 reading out during the hearing. 24 Unless Mr Chairman and Mr Commissioner wish me to go 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in Page 154 Page 156 1 Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court 1 written document. If the issues are required to be 3 THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. 4 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. 5 5 The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and 5 MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submission, we've had sight of the closing submission, we've had sight of the closing submission, dother 9 plating materials had the product certificate issued by 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate 11 on the said materials against the certificate label. 11 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 11 16 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 16 As far as Hongkong Electric - 17 <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td>e ,</td></t<> | | | | e , |
| 23 his statement was received by the Commission by way of reading out during the hearing. 23 and then we spell out what role which party played. 24 reading out during the hearing. 24 Unless Mr Chairman and Mr Commissioner wish me to go into detail, I think I will just leave them with the 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 25 into detail, I think I will just leave them with the 26 Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court 1 written document. If the issues are required to be 2 addressed by the Commission, then the references are 3 3 THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. 4 MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. 5 5 The main thrust of our client's position is spelled 6 a matter of laying out the references. 7 6 out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and 7 Of course, since we made our written submission, 8 9 plating materials against the certificate issued by 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 11 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 11 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 12 Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in 13 the policy of CCS that they only k | | | | |
| 24reading out during the hearing. Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in24Unless Mr Chairman and Mr Commissioner wish me to go into detail, I think I will just leave them with the25Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited inPage 154Page 1561Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam1written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there.3THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that.1written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there.4MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on.5The main thrust of our client's position is spelled 6 out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's 86a matter of laying out the references.7Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other 9 parties and I'd like to address that as well.10the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label 1010THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.11MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 1713their submissions. In 1414THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate 1514paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of 1516MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 1716accordance with the view taken by counsel for the 1612THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was 2116As f | | | | |
| 25 Relying on the rules in Browne v Dunn cited in 25 into detail, I think I will just leave them with the Page 154 Page 156 1 Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court 1 written document. If the issues are required to be 2 of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam 2 addressed by the Commission, then the references are 3 THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. 4 there. 4 MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. 5 The main thrust of our client's position is spelled 6 out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and 6 a matter of laying out the references. 7 if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's 7 Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other 9 paties and I'd like to address that as well. 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 10 the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label. 11 MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course 11 on the said materials against the certificate label. 11 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 16 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 16 accordance with the | | | | |
| Page 154Page 1561Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court1written document. If the issues are required to be2of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam3addressed by the Commission, then the references are3THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that.4MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on.55The main thrust of our client's position is spelled5MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's6out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and7Of course, since we made our written submission,8evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull8we've had sight of the closing submissions of other9plating materials had the product certificate issued by9parties and I'd like to address that as well.10the kamerican Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label10THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.11on the said materials against the certificate label.11MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course14THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission.14margaraph 34 of their closing submissions, in14THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission.15the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years.18As far as Hongkong Electric19years.20MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you21was tn not?23MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a o | | | | - |
| 1Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court1written document. If the issues are required to be1of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam3THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that.1written document. If the issues are required to be3THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that.3there.34MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on.5The main thrust of our client's position is spelled5MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's6out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and6a matter of laying out the references.77If I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's8evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull8we've had sight of the closing submissions of other9patting materials had the product certificate issued by8we've had sight of the closing submissions of other9patting materials against the certificate label.10THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.11on the said materials against the certificate label.11MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course14THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to15hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in16MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the17statement, it was unable to be located, because it was16As far as Hongkong Electric19years.19THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was20 </td <td>25</td> <td></td> <td>23</td> <td>•</td> | 25 | | 23 | • |
| 2of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam33THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that.44MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on.55The main thrust of our client's position is spelled66out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and77if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's88evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull99plating materials had the product certificate issued by1010the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label1011on the said materials against the certificate label.1012I think this answered the question raised by the1113Commission.1114THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to1415the Commission.1416MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's1617statement, it was unable to be located, because it was1618the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five1819years.2020THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was2121confined to the nature of this particular construction,2223MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the23 | | Page 154 | | Page 156 |
| 3 THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. 4 MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. 5 The main thrust of our client's position is spelled 6 out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and 7 if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's 8 evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull 9 plating materials had the product certificate issued by 10 the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label. 11 on the said materials against the certificate label. 12 I think this answered the question raised by the 13 Commission. 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to 15 the Commission. 16 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 17 statement, it was unable to be located, because it was 18 the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five 19 years. 20 THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was 21 confined to the nature of this particular construction, 22 was it not? 23 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the 3 there. 4 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 4 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 5 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the 4 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 5 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the | 1 | | 1 | |
| 4MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on.4THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you.5The main thrust of our client's position is spelled5MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's6out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and7if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's58evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull8we've had sight of the closing submissions of other9plating materials had the product certificate issued by8we've had sight of the closing submissions of other9plating materials against the certificate label.10the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label.1111on the said materials against the certificate label.11MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course12I think this answered the question raised by the13Commission.13Commission.13their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, in14THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to1415the colory of CCS that they only keep documents for five1616MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's1617statement, it was unable to be located, because it was1718the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five1819years.1920THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was2121confined to the nature of this particular construction,2222was it not?232 | | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court | | written document. If the issues are required to be |
| 5The main thrust of our client's position is spelled 65MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's6out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and 7if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's 8evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull 8evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull 9plating materials had the product certificate issued by 9matter of laying out the references.7Of course, since we made our written submission, of other 99plating materials had the product certificate issued by 10the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label 1111on the said materials against the certificate label. 11in the said materials against the certificate label.12I think this answered the question raised by the 13commission.14THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to 15the rologing submissions, in 1416MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 17statement, it was unable to be located, because it was 1818the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five 19years.20THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was 21confined to the nature of this particular construction, 2223MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely thecourse ikely the | 2 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam | 2 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are |
| 6out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's6a matter of laying out the references.7if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's7Of course, since we made our written submission,8evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull8we've had sight of the closing submissions of other9plating materials had the product certificate issued by9parties and I'd like to address that as well.10the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label10THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.11on the said materials against the certificate label.10THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.12I think this answered the question raised by the12Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in13Commission.13their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, in14THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to14paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of15the Commission.16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the16MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the17statement, it was unable to be located, because it was17Commission.18the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five18As far as Hongkong Electric19years.19THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was21confined to the nature of this particular construction,21Wish, I can read this out. <td>2 3</td> <td>Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that.</td> <td>2 3</td> <td>written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there.</td> | 2 3 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. | 2 3 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. |
| 7 if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's 8 evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull 9 plating materials had the product certificate issued by 10 the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label 11 on the said materials against the certificate label. 12 I think this answered the question raised by the 13 Commission. 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to 15 the Commission. 16 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 17 statement, it was unable to be located, because it was 18 the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five 19 years. 20 THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was 21 confined to the nature of this particular construction, 22 was it not? 23 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the 7 Of course, since we made our written submission, 7 Of course, since we made our written submission, of other 9 parties and I'd like to address that as well. 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 11 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 16 accordance with the view taken by counsel for the 17 Statement, it was unable to be located, because it was 18 the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five 19 years. 20 THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was 21 confined to the nature of this particular construction, 22 was it not? 23 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the | 2 3 4 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. | 2 3 4 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. |
| 8 evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull 9 plating materials had the product certificate issued by 10 the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label 11 on the said materials against the certificate label. 12 I think this answered the question raised by the 13 Commission. 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to 15 the Commission. 16 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 17 statement, it was unable to be located, because it was 18 the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five 19 years. 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that. 20 THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was 21 confined to the nature of this particular construction, 22 was it not? 23 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the | 2 3 4 5 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled | 2 3 4 5 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there.THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you.MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's |
| 9 plating materials had the product certificate issued by 10 the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label 11 on the said materials against the certificate label. 12 I think this answered the question raised by the 13 Commission. 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to 15 the Commission. 16 MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's 17 statement, it was unable to be located, because it was 18 the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five 19 years. 10 THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was 21 confined to the nature of this particular construction, 22 was it not? 23 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the 9 parties and I'd like to address that as well. 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 11 MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course in the rest of the rature of this particular construction, 23 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the 9 parties and I'd like to address that as well. 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. 11 MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and | 2 3 4 5 6 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there.THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you.MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. |
| 10the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label10THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.11on the said materials against the certificate label.10THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.12I think this answered the question raised by the12Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in13Commission.13their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, in14THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to14paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of15the Commission.14paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of16MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the17statement, it was unable to be located, because it was17Commission.18the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five18As far as Hongkong Electric19years.19THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that.20THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was21confined to the nature of this particular construction,22was it not?22THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I see it. Thank you.23MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the23MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there.THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you.MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references.Of course, since we made our written submission, |
| 11on the said materials against the certificate label.11MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course12I think this answered the question raised by the12Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in13Commission.13their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, in14THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to14paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of15the Commission.14paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of16MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the17statement, it was unable to be located, because it was16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the18the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five18As far as Hongkong Electric19years.19THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was2021confined to the nature of this particular construction,22was it not?2323MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the23MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other |
| 12I think this answered the question raised by the12Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in13Commission.13their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, in14THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to14paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of15the Commission.14paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of16MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the17statement, it was unable to be located, because it was16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the18the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five18As far as Hongkong Electric19years.19THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was2021confined to the nature of this particular construction,20MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you23MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the23MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. |
| Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission. MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years. THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was confined to the nature of this particular construction, was it not? MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, in paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission. As far as Hongkong Electric THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that. MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 14THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission.14paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in16MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years.16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission.18the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years.18As far as Hongkong Electric19years.19THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that.20THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was confined to the nature of this particular construction, was it not?20MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you wish, I can read this out.23MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the23MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course |
| 15the Commission.15hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in16MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the17statement, it was unable to be located, because it was16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the18the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five17Commission.19years.18As far as Hongkong Electric19years.19THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that.20THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was20MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you21confined to the nature of this particular construction,21wish, I can read this out.22WR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the23MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in |
| 16MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years.16accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission.18the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years.18As far as Hongkong Electric19years.19THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was confined to the nature of this particular construction, was it not?20MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you wish, I can read this out.23MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the23MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, in |
| statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years. THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was confined to the nature of this particular construction, was it not? MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the statement, it was unable to be located, because it was Commission. As far as Hongkong Electric THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that. MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you wish, I can read this out. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I see it. Thank you. MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, the issue of |
| 18the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years.18As far as Hongkong Electric19years.19THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that.20THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was confined to the nature of this particular construction, was it not?20MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you wish, I can read this out.22was it not?22THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I see it. Thank you.23MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the23MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in |
| years. THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was confined to the nature of this particular construction, was it not? MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that. MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you wish, I can read this out. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I see it. Thank you. MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, in paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in accordance with the view taken by counsel for the |
| 20 THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was 21 confined to the nature of this particular construction, 22 was it not? 23 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the 20 MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you 21 wish, I can read this out. 22 THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I see it. Thank you. 23 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the 20 MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission. MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, in paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission. |
| 21confined to the nature of this particular construction,21wish, I can read this out.22was it not?22THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I see it. Thank you.23MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the23MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission. MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission. As far as Hongkong Electric |
| 22was it not?22THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I see it. Thank you.23MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the23MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission. MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission. As far as Hongkong Electric THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that. |
| 23 MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the 23 MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission. MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years. THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission. As far as Hongkong Electric THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that. MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you |
| · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission. MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years. THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was confined to the nature of this particular construction, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission. As far as Hongkong Electric THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that. MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you wish, I can read this out. |
| | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission. MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years. THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was confined to the nature of this particular construction, was it not? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, in paragraph 34 of their closing submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission. As far as Hongkong Electric THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that. MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you wish, I can read this out. |
| 25 as well, so 25 paragraph 38 of their closing submission. It says | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Markem Corp v Zipher Ltd and also in the Hong Kong Court of Appeal case of Lo Chun Nam THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think you need go on about that. MR YEUNG: All right. Thank you. Then I move on. The main thrust of our client's position is spelled out in paragraph 10.1 on page 4 of our submission, and if I may read out this passage: it is Mr Zhang's evidence that the CCS surveyor confirmed that the hull plating materials had the product certificate issued by the American Bureau of Shipping, and compared the label on the said materials against the certificate label. I think this answered the question raised by the Commission. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, no-one's produced the certificate to the Commission. MR YEUNG: No. Because, as we pointed out in Mr Zhang's statement, it was unable to be located, because it was the policy of CCS that they only keep documents for five years. THE CHAIRMAN: That's somewhat surprising, but it was confined to the nature of this particular construction, was it not? MR YEUNG: Yes, of course. But of course likely the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | written document. If the issues are required to be addressed by the Commission, then the references are there. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. MR YEUNG: So it's not a matter of submissions; it's a matter of laying out the references. Of course, since we made our written submission, we've had sight of the closing submissions of other parties and I'd like to address that as well. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR YEUNG: On the issue of the hull thickness, of course Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry did not mention this point in their submissions. In Mardep's submissions, the issue of hull thickness was treated as a non-issue, quite in accordance with the view taken by counsel for the Commission. As far as Hongkong Electric THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to look at that. MR YEUNG: Thank you. It's paragraph 34 on page 24. If you wish, I can read this out. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I see it. Thank you. MR YEUNG: Of course, there is a one-line throwaway comment |

| | Page 157 | | Page 159 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | there: | 1 | plating of 4.83 mm." |
| 2 | "The errors above all related to the failure to have | 2 | To this, we say, of course, as I've just read out |
| 3 | a watertight door in a designated and designed | 3 | earlier, that the evidence of Mr Zhang |
| 4 | watertight bulkhead, the unnecessary thinness of the | 4 | unchallenged that CCS's role was only in comparing |
| 5 | hull plating and the poor affixing of the seats to the | 5 | the certificate label with the plate labels, the labels |
| 6 | deck." | 6 | on the plate. |
| 7 | This is the only paragraph that touches upon hull | 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: And not measuring the plate? |
| 8 | thickness. That is page 13, paragraph 38 of the closing | 8 | MR YEUNG: No. And this practice of course, you |
| 9 | submission for Hongkong Electric. | 9 | definitely remember that Dr Armstrong did say this is an |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Just read out what you say is there. | 10 | internationally accepted practice by classification |
| 11 | MR YEUNG: It says, the whole paragraph, if I may: | 11 | societies. |
| 12 | "The errors above all related to the failure to have | 12 | Of course then, further to that, Cheoy Lee ordered |
| 13 | a watertight door in a designated and designed | 13 | 5 mm plates, but then of course they were given 4.83 mm. |
| 14 | watertight bulkhead, the unnecessary thinness of the | 14 | That's in the evidence. And of course they wrote |
| 15 | hull plating and the poor affixing of the seats to the | 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, they were given 0.19 inch. |
| 16 | deck." | 16 | MR YEUNG: Yes. |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. | 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Because it was the Americans using the |
| 18 | MR YEUNG: Our comment, of course, is my learned friend | | imperial system of measurement, which they then |
| 19 | Mr Grossman did not elaborate in his oral submission on | 19 | converted in the letter to the Marine Department. |
| 20 | this point, and, as we pointed out, the Commission's | 20 | MR YEUNG: Thank you for correcting me. I was about to come |
| 21 | counsel, Mardep, and Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry, and | 21 | to this letter. Of course then the Marine Department |
| 22 | ourselves, and also Dr Armstrong who considered this | 22 | was made aware of that and no objection was raised by |
| 23 | point, we respectfully submit that the Commission should | 23 | the Marine Department. |
| 24 | not put too much thought on Hongkong Electric's | 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, there was no response by the Marine |
| 25 | throwaway comment as I've just quoted. Because, simply, | | Department. None at all. |
| | Page 158 | | Page 160 |
| 1 | thickness of the hull is not an issue in this Inquiry. | 1 | MR YEUNG: Yes. So no objection. |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, it's not an issue because Dr Armstrong | 2 | Of course, also we've heard the evidence from |
| 3 | has conceded that whatever the starting thickness, | 3 | Dr Armstrong that due to the difficulty in the |
| 4 | within the parameters that we know about 4.83 mm or | 4 | manufacturing of these aluminium plates to the exact |
| 5 | less because he doesn't know about the actions of | 5 | ordered thickness |
| 6 | pollution in Hong Kong, together with high humidity, he | 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. By that you mean over-rolled or |
| 7 | can't say that it was put into place on the vessel at | 7 | under-rolled, which is why price, no doubt, is quoted in |
| 8 | an unacceptably undersize. That's really what it comes | 8 | weight? |
| 9 | to. | 9 | MR YEUNG: Yes. We are all familiar with the evidence. And |
| 10 | MR YEUNG: Yes. I think that is the view taken by the other | 10 | of course the internationally accepted the applicable |
| 11 | parties. | 11 | tolerance, of course. |
| 12 | Of course, what is left to be dealt with by me is | 12 | So under these circumstances, we respectfully submit |
| 13 | the comments made by Cheoy Lee in paragraphs 34 and 35 | 13 | that of course our client had discharged its duties in |
| 14 | on page 8 of their closing submission. | 14 | accordance with this international practice, and we |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 15 | further say that of course it's quite proper for the |
| 16 | MR YEUNG: Paragraph 34 says: | 16 | Marine Department to have accepted the CCS certificate. |
| 17 | "The CCS Certificate was an acceptable confirmation | 17 | Of course, those instructing me have reminded me |
| 18 | of the thickness of the plating by the Marine Department | 18 | that as far as the evidence stands, the best evidence we |
| 19 | and was indeed accepted. The thickness of the plating | 19 | have so far is that the plates were, as you've pointed |
| 20 | was within the tolerance level allowed by CCS. | 20 | out, 0.19 inch or 4.83 mm plates, and of course there |
| 21 | 35. The Commission's expert now accepts that the | 21 | were two factors that caused its reduction in thickness, |
| 22 | 4.5 mm thickness measurement upon which his opinion was | 22 | and that is of course the accuracy in measurement, and |
| 23 | based could have been the result of corrosion or the | 23 | also the corrosion factor, as we are all familiar with |
| 24 | inaccuracy of the device used to measure it and that it | 24 | that evidence. |
| 25 | was likely that the Lamma IV was constructed with side | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, all Dr Armstrong said about that was |

| | Page 161 | | Page 163 |
|----------|--|----------|---|
| 1 | that that was a possible cause that he couldn't rule | 1 | Dr Armstrong, and further down on page 85, Mr Mok asked: |
| 2 | out, although my memory is he said that he thought it | 2 | "Do you agree that is an equally possible scenario |
| 3 | was unlikely or highly unlikely. But he couldn't rule | 3 | from the scenario of, say, a decrease from 4.83 to 4.5 |
| 4 | it out. | 4 | in the first period and no deterioration in the second |
| 5 | MR YEUNG: I don't think he said "highly unlikely", | 5 | period? Those two scenarios, because we're operating |
| 6 | actually. | 6 | under certain assumptions, they're equally possible |
| 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, then unlikely. | 7 | based on this reasoning? |
| 8 | MR YEUNG: He didn't even use the word "unlikely", actually, | 8 | Answer: Yes." |
| 9 | if I may. That is the transcript of Day 27, starting | 9 | Then it went on. Mr Mok asked: |
| 10 | from page 78. | 10 | "I doubt whether the reduction in thickness of the |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. What did he say? | 11 | side plating from 4.83 mm to 4.4 mm could have been |
| 12 | MR YEUNG: Let me put on my glasses. Mr Chairman, you | 12 | caused by corrosion. I also find it difficult to |
| 13 | asked: | 13 | comprehend how this could have happened in the first |
| 14 | "Let me understand what the issue is. | 14 | nine years and then there was no further significant |
| 15 | If the plate, as you've accepted I think now is | 15 | corrosion over the next six years (2005-2011) as |
| 16 | likely, was 4.83, is it possible that it was corrosion | 16 | suggested by the thickness gauging reports.' |
| 17 | that resulted in it being measured as 4.5 in 2005? | 17 | It is this sentence that I was addressing in my |
| 18 | Answer: It could have been a certain degree of | 18 | discussion with you just now; right? |
| 19 | corrosion. It could have been the level of accuracy of | 19 | Answer: Yes. |
| 20 | the measurement device. It's more corrosion than | 20 | Question: I think you've accepted that the equally |
| 21 | I would have expected, sir, but it is possible." | 21 | likely scenario or possible scenario is that there |
| 22 | And then his evidence went on at page 82, line 9, of | 22 | should be a deterioration, say, of 0.23 in the first |
| 23 | course it's the question by my learned friend Mr Mok: | 23 | nine years, and 0.2 in the second six years; correct? |
| 24 | "But you also reason that because of the inherent | 24 | Answer: Understood, yes." |
| 25 | lack of accuracy of these measurements, you can't take | 25 | Then Mr Mok went on to the next bit, and that is |
| | Page 162 | | Page 164 |
| 1 | these figures to be 100 per cent correct? | 1 | again line 18 of page 86: |
| 2 | Answer: That is correct, yes." | 2 | " and it is possible that condensation on the |
| 3 | It went on: | 3 | inside surfaces may have been acidic and caused some |
| 4 | "So at least on this particular occasion, you are | 4 | corrosion.' |
| 5 | prepared to recognise a margin of error of, say, 0.1 mm? | 5 | Do you see that? |
| 6 | Answer: Yes, sir." | 6 | Answer: Yes. |
| 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the issue of measuring, not corrosion. | 7 | Question: So that would be one possible cause of |
| 8 | MR YEUNG: I'm getting to that. | 8 | corrosion, say, in a place like Hong Kong, sometimes |
| 9 | MR SHIEH: Corrosion can be found on Day 27, page 81, | 9 | with high temperatures and high humidity? |
| 10 | lines 3 to 4. | 10 | Answer: (Witness nods) |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Would you read that out, | 11 | Question: Do you agree? |
| 12 | Mr Yeung. | 12 | Answer: Yes, I agree." |
| 13 | MR YEUNG: Yes. It's the answer: | 13 | It went on, line 16: |
| 14 | "I think I did respond that I thought it was | 14 | "So atmospheric pollution, on top of high |
| 15 | possible, but unlikely." | 15 | temperatures and high humidity, could also in your view |
| 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: "Unlikely", but not "very". | 16 | be a cause of corrosion in Hong Kong; right? |
| 17 | MR YEUNG: No. That is in the context of | 17 | Answer: Almost certainly atmospheric pollution and |
| 18 | MR SHIEH: It was in the context of whether or not to | 18 | condensation" |
| 19 | (unclear). THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I remember the context | 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think there's any need to go on any further |
| 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I remember the context. | 20 | further. |
| 21 22 | MR YEUNG: Yes. I am grateful to my learned friend Mr Shieh, and that is the answer he gave: | 21 | MR YEUNG: All right. |
| 22 | "I think I did respond that I thought it was | 22 23 | If I may return to the point of the product certificate. We wish to say, as I've pointed out, ABS |
| | | | |
| 24 | possible but unlikely " | | |
| 24 25 | possible, but unlikely." But then Mr Mok went on to cross-examine | 24 25 | and even Cheoy Lee couldn't find the certificate. No-one can find it. |

| licui | Lamma Island on 1 October 2012 | | |
|-------|---|----|--|
| | Page 165 | | Page 167 |
| 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: No. We know that because we've been looking | 1 | vessel sinks." |
| 2 | for it for weeks, months. | 2 | And I answered: |
| 3 | MR YEUNG: Yes. | 3 | "Yes, of course it is a factor." |
| 4 | If I may now draw the Commission's attention to the | 4 | I'd just like to clarify that what I meant to say is |
| 5 | conclusion we make, and that is on the last page, | 5 | of course the thickness of the hull is a factor to the |
| 6 | page 8. Of course we urge the Commission that (1) there | 6 | rate of sinking of a vessel, but I'm not conceding or |
| 7 | is no basis for the Commission to find that the | 7 | saying that a thinner hull, therefore a lighter vessel, |
| 8 | thickness of side plating of the hull of the vessel had | 8 | would necessarily mean that the rate of sinking would be |
| 9 | been or might have been causative of its rapid sinking; | 9 | less than a heavier vessel. Because if you have |
| 10 | and (2) the roles and responsibility of CCS vis-a-vis | 10 | a thinner hull, then the weight of the vessel would be |
| 11 | Mardep were clear and that CCS has discharged its | 11 | less. But if it were a thicker hull, the weight of the |
| 12 | responsibilities. | 12 | vessel would be heavier. It takes a naval architect to |
| 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: Really what you're saying at paragraph 16.1 | 13 | work that out in a very complicated formula. |
| 14 | is that some undersizing or underspecification of the | 14 | So just taking one factor and isolating it and |
| 15 | plating was causative of its rapid sinking, because | 15 | saying that a thinner hull would therefore reduce the |
| 16 | clearly the thickness of the side of the hull is | 16 | rate of sinking, that, of course, is not correct. This |
| 17 | a factor in how a vessel sinks. | 17 | is the point I would like to clarify. |
| 18 | MR YEUNG: Yes, of course it is a factor. | 18 | As to the basis of our submission, I'd like to draw |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: But you're suggesting that what we should | 19 | the Commission's attention to the evidence of |
| 20 | find is there's nothing to suggest that there was | 20 | Dr Armstrong, Day 27, page 16. If I may read this out. |
| 21 | an impermissible undersizing of the thickness of the | 21 | It's line 13. Mr Chairman, you asked: |
| 22 | side of the hull that was causative in this sinking? | 22 | "Just dealing with the consequence of your evidence |
| 23 | MR YEUNG: No, I think our position is the same as that | 23 | in terms of the plating, can I ask that you be reminded |
| 24 | suggested by counsel for the Commission, also Mardep, | 24 | of what you say in your first report, paragraph 25, page |
| 25 | and that is that we ask the Commission to find that | 25 | 410. The bottom of that paragraph, the penultimate |
| | Page 166 | | Page 168 |
| 1 | there's no basis for the Commission to find the | 1 | line: |
| 2 | thickness of the side plating of the hull of the vessel | 2 | The thinner plating size on Lamma IV may have |
| 3 | had been or might have been causative to its rapid | 3 | contributed to the extent of the damage that was |
| 4 | sinking. | 4 | experienced, as plating of a greater thickness would |
| 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, if you don't take my point, I won't | 5 | have reduced the damaged hole size, which in turn might |
| 6 | repeat it. But thank you for your assistance, Mr Yeung. | 6 | have provided marginally more time for escape before the |
| 7 | MR YEUNG: Thank you. | 7 | vessel sank'. |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: We propose taking a 20-minute break now, and | 8 | You've couched that opinion in cautious, conditional |
| 9 | then we'll resume with you, Mr Mok. | 9 | language. Do I take it that you haven't attempted to do |
| 10 | MR MOK: Yes, of course. | 10 | any empirical study as to the effect of the difference |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: We'll give you an hour before we finish. | 11 | of plating size? |
| 12 | 20 minutes. | 12 | Answer: I have done no such studies, Mr Chairman." |
| 13 | (4.10 pm) | 13 | This is the basis of your submission, that there is |
| 14 | (A short break) | 14 | actually no basis for the Commission and of course, |
| 15 | (4.30 pm) | 15 | I invite the Commission not to speculate because, as |
| 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Yeung? | 16 | I've pointed out, a thinner hull, meaning a lighter |
| 17 | MR YEUNG: I ask permission to address the Commission on the | 17 | vessel, will not necessarily sink faster than a vessel |
| 18 | last two questions that you had posed, if I may. | 18 | with a thicker hull, and therefore heavier. It all |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 19 | depends on the design of the vessel itself. This is the |
| 20 | MR YEUNG: I was asked by your good self, Mr Chairman you | 20 | point we're really making. |
| 21 | said: | 21 | I hope I've clarified myself, and I'm sorry for any |
| 22 | "Really what you're saying at paragraph 16.1 is that | 22 | inconvenience caused in misunderstanding. |
| 23 | some undersizing or underspecification of the plating | 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, you've had the last word, Mr Yeung. |
| 24 | was causative of its rapid sinking, because clearly the | 24 | Mr Shieh, could I ask you to deal with what |
| 25 | thickness of the side of the hull is a factor in how a | 25 | I understand to be fax communications that were received |

| | Page 169 | | Page 171 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | from the crew of Sea Smooth so that we can deal with | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for that. |
| 2 | them in the proper sequence of events | 2 | MR MOK: In particular, I would like to mention the |
| 3 | MR SHIEH: Yes. | 3 | stenographers and interpreters who, amongst all the |
| 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: as I understand it, confirming that they | 4 | people, must stay awake at all times because we will |
| 5 | didn't wish to participate in this part of the | 5 | know whenever they are not. I would also like to thank |
| 6 | proceeding? | 6 | Lo & Lo for always keeping us up to date with all the |
| 7 | MR SHIEH: Yes. | 7 | evidence and information, sometimes even minutes after |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: If you'd be kind enough. Do we need the | 8 | the documents have been filed, so that the Commission |
| 9 | interpreter to interpret this? | 9 | and all parties involved get a full picture as and when |
| 10 | MR SHIEH: Identical Chinese faxes have been received by | 10 | information comes in. I would of course like to thank |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I follow that. But there's nothing in | 11 | all the support staff for all the help inside and |
| 12 | English, is there? | 12 | outside this hearing room. And finally, of course, |
| 13 | MR SHIEH: There isn't. | 13 | I thank the Commission and its counsel for taking up |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: If the interpreter can come forward. If you | 14 | most of the work, because you are doing the work of all |
| 15 | were to read it | 15 | the rest of the parties combined as you have to deal |
| 16 | MR SHIEH: I have copies immediately available. If they | 16 | with all of the issues. |
| 17 | have been scanned so much the better. I have ready hard | 17 | Mr Chairman and Commissioner Tang, I will not seek |
| 18 | copies available. | 18 | to repeat most of the submissions that have been reduced |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: They have been scanned. If you would be kind | 19 | into writing. I would like to focus on four areas by |
| 20 | enough to read it out in Cantonese, then we'll ask the | 20 | way of oral submissions to highlight certain points. |
| 21 | interpreter to translate it into English. | 21 | These four areas are, first of all, very briefly, on the |
| 22 | MR SHIEH: They are in identical form, bearing the names of | 22 | question of hull thickness; secondly, on the question of |
| 23 | all four crew members, and they all read, taking | 23 | seating; thirdly, in the area of the access opening and |
| 24 | Coxswain Chow's fax, by way of example. | 24 | the various issues related to it; and finally, on life |
| 25 | (Reads document in Cantonese). | 25 | jackets. |
| | Page 170 | | Page 172 |
| 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: If that would could be interpreted, we could | 1 | I would like to preface by saying that in all of |
| 2 | put the other ones up as well. | 2 | these four areas, there are quite large areas of |

25

| 3 | MR SHIEH: The other three are identical. | 3 |
|----|--|----|
| 4 | THE INTERPRETER: "To the Commission of Inquiry into the | 4 |
| 5 | Collision of Vessels near Lamma Island on 1 October | 5 |
| 6 | 2012. | 6 |
| 7 | I, Lai Sai-ming, with Hong Kong identity card number | 7 |
| 8 | [redacted] had received advice from Lo & Lo that the | 8 |
| 9 | Commission would make the final submission on 11 March | 9 |
| 10 | 2013. I understand this and also my entitled right, and | 10 |
| 11 | I hereby notify the Commission that concerning the | 11 |
| 12 | hearings by the Commission of Inquiry into the Collision | 12 |
| 13 | of Vessels near Lamma Island on 1 October 2012, I have | 13 |
| 14 | no other supplement to make, nor will I attend the | 14 |
| 15 | hearings on 11 March 2013." | 15 |
| 16 | Then he signs his name there on the date of 9 March | 16 |
| 17 | 2013. | 17 |
| 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. | 18 |
| 19 | Yes, Mr Mok. | 19 |
| 20 | Closing submissions by MR MOK | 20 |
| 21 | MR MOK: Thank you, Mr Chairman and Commissioner Tang. | 21 |
| 22 | Before I forget, I would like to associate myself | 22 |
| 23 | with my learned friends in thanking all those who are | 23 |
| 24 | involved in this Inquiry in assisting the Commission in | 24 |

these four areas, there are quite large areas of agreement between ourselves and counsel for the Commission. I shall attempt to identify those areas with which we are in agreement, and then also to highlight the areas where there is or may be disagreement between us.

First of all, very briefly on the question of hull thickness, we would like to associate ourselves with the submissions by counsel for the Commission, particularly those submissions set out in their paragraph 95 and the various reasons set out in support. If I may just read out the matter that we agree with. It says:

"... there is no sufficient ground for the Commission to find that the thickness of the side plating of the hull of Lamma IV had been or might have been causative of its rapid sinking", with which we respectfully agree.

And the reasons, which we have set out, are set out in paragraphs 33 to 47 of our written closing, which I will not go into.

I would only like to perhaps remind the Commission of two points in relation to this topic. The first point is this. To be fair to Dr Armstrong, we know that Dr Armstrong's attention had not been directed to the

the work of this Inquiry.

25

| | Page 173 | | Page 175 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | letter. Mr Chairman, you remember the letter which | 1 | stated: |
| 2 | informs Mardep of the reduction of the hull thickness to | 2 | " it was only in abnormal condition where the |
| 3 | 4.83 mm. You remember that Dr Armstrong did not have | 3 | vessel had excessive stern trim and the weight of the |
| 4 | sight of that letter when he first drew up his initial | 4 | seated person generated an abnormal tipping force that |
| 5 | report. | 5 | the foundations would fail." |
| 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, I think that's a valid point to make, | 6 | I think that is a matter which again was accepted by |
| 7 | because Dr Armstrong was working under pressure | 7 | Dr Armstrong, and the Commission may recall in the |
| 8 | MR MOK: Yes. | 8 | witness statement of Mr Wong Chi-kin he referred to |
| 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: to formulate views that would assist us in | 9 | areas of possible problem. If I may just refer very |
| 10 | the way forward. | 10 | quickly to remind the Commission of his description of |
| 11 | MR MOK: Yes. | 11 | this. Wong Chi-kin, marine bundle 11, tab 39. He talks |
| 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: And that was a letter that was buried in the | 12 | about this |
| 13 | papers and certainly not drawn to his attention that | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: Do you have a page number? |
| 14 | that time. | 14 | MR MOK: Yes, I am coming to that. It is page 3883, |
| 15 | MR MOK: That's right. And therefore, I think his initial | 15 | paragraph 60. |
| 16 | comment should be viewed in that light, Mr Chairman. | 16 | In paragraph 59, he refers to paragraph 26 of the |
| 17 | After he had sight of that letter, and particularly | 17 | Blue Book, which of course says that seats must be |
| 18 | in the course of questioning, I think Dr Armstrong very | 18 | firmly secured. But in paragraph 60 he explains that. |
| 19 | fairly informed the Commission that in fact it is | 19 | He says: |
| 20 | industry practice to accept plating that is slightly | 20 | "The requirement was that under normal and |
| 21 | below the thickness that is being ordered. For that | 21 | favourable weather condition, the seats could withstand: |
| 22 | reason, I think he also accepted that, based on all the | 22 | (1) Static loading in accordance with its intended |
| 23 | evidence, there is indication that in fact the original | 23 | purpose. For example, for a vessel intended to carry |
| 24 | thickness was 4.83 mm. He also fairly informed the | 24 | passengers, the securing of the seats should be able to |
| 25 | Commission that there may be factors of course, he | 25 | support the weight of the passengers and their |
| | Page 174 | | Page 176 |
| 1 | does not claim expertise in all of those factors that | 1 | belongings. |
| 2 | may have caused the thickness to have whittled down from | 2 | (2) Dynamic loading. In other words, the forces |
| 3 | 4.83 mm to about 4.5 mm. That's the first point. | 3 | that the vessel would encounter in local waters, in |
| 4 | The second point, Mr Chairman and Commissioner Tang, | 4 | which the significant sea wave height is about 1.2 m. |
| 5 | is that there are in fact two different issues relating | 5 | The forces included the vertical force (pulling out) and |
| 6 | to errors which may arise from measurement. One | 6 | the lateral force (shearing) exerted on the vessel by, |
| 7 | possible measurement is that mentioned by my learned | 7 | for example, waves, current and the wind when the vessel |
| 8 | friend Mr Pao where, when you measure something and you | 8 | is in motion." |
| 9 | sand the surface of the plate, that may have caused | 9 | I believe that this part of his evidence is |
| 10 | a very slight reduction in thickness. That's one point. | 10 | consistent with Dr Armstrong's evidence which has been |
| 11 | The other point is, of course, the nature of the | 11 | summarised, as I said, in paragraph 10 of my learned |
| 12 | instrument itself and the process of measurement using | 12 | friend Mr Shieh's second closing submission. |
| 13 | that instrument may contain within itself a margin of | 13 | Also I would like to point out in this regard that |
| 14 | error. Dr Armstrong had also fairly, in fact | 14 | in paragraph 26, which we just looked at, all it states |
| 15 | explicitly, stated that is a possibility which he would | 15 | there is that the seats should be firmly sorry, if |
| 16 | like to take into account. | 16 | I may backtrack a little bit. |
| 17 | Other than these two matters, Mr Chairman, I believe | 17 | If we may go back to paragraph 58 of Wong Chi-kin's |
| 18 | that all of the other matters have been adverted to | 18 | statement. There, in paragraph 26 of the Blue Book, the |
| 19 | either orally or in writing before you. | 19 | last line, it states: |

20

"Seats should always be properly secured."

It may fall upon the Commission to interpret this
particular sentence, because there is a difference
between the way that Mardep understands this and also
what the Commission proposes should be interpreted.
According to what I understand from my learned

If I may now move on to the second area, which

Again, here, there is an important point where we would

concerns the seating arrangements and attachments.

Commission. This appears in their second closing

submission on seats, in paragraph 10, where it is

like to associate ourselves with counsel for the

20

21

22

23

24

25

44 (Pages 173 to 176)

| | Page 177 | | Page 179 |
|--|--|--|--|
| 1 | friend, what they are saying is that what is properly | 1 | the transaction would have influence on 1.65 per cent of |
| 2 | secure should not be limited to the ordinary and normal | 2 | the total area of the United Kingdom. |
| 3 | conditions of sail, but should be extended to matters of | 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Population or area? |
| 4 | what they call marine casualties. And I may say | 4 | MR MOK: Area. The population and containing 3.2 per |
| 5 | a little bit more about that. But for that reason, it | 5 | cent of the total population and 4.04 per cent of the |
| 6 | may fall upon the Commission to come to some sort of | 6 | total vehicle mileage. |
| 7 | interpretation or understanding of this paragraph 26. | 7 | So the question which arose in judicial review as to |
| 8 | In terms of what principle the Commission should | 8 | the jurisdiction of the Commission to embark upon this |
| 9 | apply, I have cited an authority. In fact it's the only | 9 | particular inquiry was whether or not the precondition |
| 10 | one I wish to refer to. | 10 | of a "substantial part of the United Kingdom" was |
| 11 | The Commission can find this as annex 6B to our | 11 | satisfied, having regard to these figures. |
| 12 | written closing submissions. We respectfully say that | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 13 | this is an apposite authority to guide the Commissioner | 13 | MR MOK: Ultimately, the case went to the House of Lords who |
| 14 | to interpret something which is not black and white, | 14 | held that the Commission was properly being satisfied |
| 15 | like, in particular, matters such as which grounds, the | 15 | that a substantial part of the United Kingdom was |
| 16 | jurisdiction, for example, of a court or tribunal, but | 16 | engaged by the acquisition, and therefore the |
| 17 | matters which are what may sometimes be called soft | 17 | precondition for the inquiry was met. |
| 18 | matters, not hard-edge matters. | 18 | The relevant part of this case there are two |
| 19 | This case illustrates the point by reference to | 19 | parts that I would like to read. First of all, page 31, |
| 20 | a transaction of a public transport company. This is | 20 | a short passage starting from line 3, the third line on |
| 21 | the case of R v Monopolies and Mergers Commission and | 21 | that page. |
| 22 | South Yorkshire Transport Ltd. | 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 23 | I'm don't know whether the Commission has found | 23 | MR MOK: This is in the speech of Lord Mustill, where he |
| 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: I'm looking for the authority at the moment. | | said: |
| 25 | MR MOK: It's marked 6B in our bundle, after our main | 25 | "As regards geographical extent the reference to a |
| | | | |
| | Page 178 | | Page 180 |
| 1 | Page 178 submissions. | 1 | Page 180 substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not |
| 1 2 | | 1 2 | - |
| | submissions. | | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not |
| 2 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. | 2 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the |
| 2 3 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question | 2 3 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers |
| 2 3 4 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the | 2 3 4 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the | 2 3 4 5 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the | 2 3 4 5 6 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? MR MOK: Yes. The factual summary is there was this | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part must be 'of such size" |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? MR MOK: Yes. The factual summary is there was this acquisition and the Secretary of State then referred | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part must be 'of such size'" So this is his interpretation of the word |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? MR MOK: Yes. The factual summary is there was this acquisition and the Secretary of State then referred this transaction to the Monopolies Commission to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part must be 'of such size'" So this is his interpretation of the word "substantial". |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? MR MOK: Yes. The factual summary is there was this acquisition and the Secretary of State then referred this transaction to the Monopolies Commission to determine whether or not it was a merger within the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part must be 'of such size" So this is his interpretation of the word "substantial". |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? MR MOK: Yes. The factual summary is there was this acquisition and the Secretary of State then referred this transaction to the Monopolies Commission to determine whether or not it was a merger within the meaning of the relevant act, which was the Fair Trading | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part must be 'of such size'" So this is his interpretation of the word "substantial". " must be 'of such size, character and importance as to make it worth consideration for the purposes of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? MR MOK: Yes. The factual summary is there was this acquisition and the Secretary of State then referred this transaction to the Monopolies Commission to determine whether or not it was a merger within the meaning of the relevant act, which was the Fair Trading Act of 1973. There was subsequently | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part must be 'of such size"" So this is his interpretation of the word "substantial". " must be 'of such size, character and importance as to make it worth consideration for the purposes of the Act.' To this question an inquiry into |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? MR MOK: Yes. The factual summary is there was this acquisition and the Secretary of State then referred this transaction to the Monopolies Commission to determine whether or not it was a merger within the meaning of the relevant act, which was the Fair Trading Act of 1973. There was subsequently THE CHAIRMAN: This was an acquisition of a bus company? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part must be 'of such size"" So this is his interpretation of the word "substantial". " must be 'of such size, character and importance as to make it worth consideration for the purposes of the Act.' To this question an inquiry into proportionality will often be material but it will not |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? MR MOK: Yes. The factual summary is there was this acquisition and the Secretary of State then referred this transaction to the Monopolies Commission to determine whether or not it was a merger within the meaning of the relevant act, which was the Fair Trading Act of 1973. There was subsequently | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part must be 'of such size'" So this is his interpretation of the word "substantial". " must be 'of such size, character and importance as to make it worth consideration for the purposes of the Act.' To this question an inquiry into proportionality will often be material but it will not lead directly to a conclusion. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? MR MOK: Yes. The factual summary is there was this acquisition and the Secretary of State then referred this transaction to the Monopolies Commission to determine whether or not it was a merger within the meaning of the relevant act, which was the Fair Trading Act of 1973. There was subsequently THE CHAIRMAN: This was an acquisition of a bus company? MR MOK: Yes, I think of a number of bus companies in the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part must be 'of such size'" So this is his interpretation of the word "substantial". " must be 'of such size, character and importance as to make it worth consideration for the purposes of the Act.' To this question an inquiry into proportionality will often be material but it will not lead directly to a conclusion. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | submissions. THE CHAIRMAN: I have it now. MR MOK: I don't need to read the headnote, but what it basically concerns is an acquisition by a public transport company of other companies, and the question was whether or not it falls within the parameters of the relevant legislation which has the words that the transaction affects a "substantial part of United Kingdom". Because if this condition was being satisfied, then it would trigger an investigation by the Monopolies and Mergers Commission and, in this case, see whether or not the transaction amounted to a merger. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just give me a short summary, precis, of the factual situation? MR MOK: Yes. The factual summary is there was this acquisition and the Secretary of State then referred this transaction to the Monopolies Commission to determine whether or not it was a merger within the meaning of the relevant act, which was the Fair Trading Act of 1973. There was subsequently THE CHAIRMAN: This was an acquisition of a bus company? MR MOK: Yes, I think of a number of bus companies in the same areas. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | substantial part of the United Kingdom is enabling, not restrictive. Its purpose is simply to entitle the Secretary of State to refer to the commission mergers whose effect is not nationwide. Like the asset-value criterion of section 64(1)(b), the epithet 'substantial' is there to ensure that the expensive, laborious and time-consuming mechanism of a merger reference is no set in motion if the effort is not worthwhile." So that sets the scene to an understanding of this word. Then the relevant part for our purposes starts on the following page, 32, between B and C, where Lord Mustill said this: "Accordingly I would prefer to state that the part must be 'of such size" So this is his interpretation of the word "substantial". " must be 'of such size, character and importance as to make it worth consideration for the purposes of the Act.' To this question an inquiry into proportionality will often be material but it will not lead directly to a conclusion. |

Т

| | Page 181 | | Page 183 |
|----------|--|----|--|
| 1 | facts. As to the first it is quite clear that the | 1 | judgment rather than an exact quantitative measurement. |
| 2 | approach of the commission was in general accord with | 2 | Approaching the matter in this light I am quite |
| 3 | what I would propose. It is true that matters such as | 3 | satisfied that there is no ground for interference by |
| 4 | academic and sports activities, mentioned by the | 4 | the court, since the conclusion at which the commission |
| 5 | commission, are of marginal importance at the most, but | 5 | arrived was well within the permissible field of |
| 6 | I do not regard their inclusion in the list of features | 6 | judgment. Indeed I would go further, and say that in my |
| 7 | to which the commission paid regard as vitiating | 7 | opinion it was right." |
| 8 | an appreciation of 'substantive' which was broadly | 8 | So, Mr Chairman and Commissioner Tang, I would urge |
| 9 | correct. On the second question the parties are at odds | 9 | a similar approach to be adopted by the Commission so |
| 10 | as to the proper function of the courts. The | 10 | far as the understanding of these rules are concerned, |
| 11 | respondents say that the two stages of the commission's | 11 | particularly where the rules use words which are not |
| 12 | enquiry involved wholly different tasks. Once the | 12 | that precise. Because when you say "are properly |
| 13 | commission reached the stage of deciding on public | 13 | secure", it can mean all sorts of things. For example |
| 14 | interest and remedies it was exercising a broad judgment | 14 | it can mean on the one hand, as we have proposed, it |
| 15 | whose outcome could be overturned only on the ground of | | should be properly secure for the purposes of the normal |
| 16 | irrationality. The question of jurisdiction, by | 16 | voyage or journey, in the normal operation of the |
| 17 | contrast, is a hard-edged question. There is no room | 17 | vessel; or on the extreme end, that it should also cater |
| 18 | for legitimate disagreement. Either the commission had | 18 | for some very rare incident and accident such as the one |
| 19 | jurisdiction or it had not. The fact that it is quite | 19 | that happened in this particular case. |
| 20 | hard to discover the meaning of section $64(3)$ makes no | 20 | There is a spectrum within which perhaps even |
| 21 | difference. It does have a correct meaning, and one | 21 | reasonable persons may differ as to what should be meant |
| 22 | meaning alone; and once this is ascertained a correct | 22 | by the words "properly secure". And unless the |
| 23 | application of it to the facts of the case will always | 23 | Commission comes to the view that the interpretation |
| 24 | yield the same answer. If the commission has reached | 24 | that Mardep has adopted and we propose is so aberrant or |
| 25 | a different answer it is wrong, and the court can and | 25 | so out of the range of reasonableness that it should be |
| | Page 182 | | Page 184 |
| 1 | must intervene. | 1 | ascribed to be a decision which is irrational, outside |
| 2 | Lord Mustill says: | 2 | of the range of rationality altogether. |
| 3 | "I agree with this argument in part, but only in | 3 | So this is the approach that I respectfully ask the |
| 4 | part. Once the criterion for a judgment has been | 4 | Commission to adopt, if it sees fit to do so. |
| 5 | properly understood, the fact that it was formerly part | 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: Why should not those travelling on the |
| 6 | of a range of possible criteria from which it was | 6 | Lamma IV expect and require that the seating on the |
| 7 | difficult to chose and on which opinions might | 7 | upper deck be attached in the proper way in which it was |
| 8 | legitimately differ becomes a matter of history. The | 8 | attached on the main deck? In other words, it stayed in |
| 9 | judgment now proceeds unequivocally on the basis of the | 9 | place when the vessel was at an acute angle? And the |
| 10 | criterion as ascertained. So far, no room for | 10 | evidence, as I recall it, is that the seats started to |
| 11 | controversy. But this clear-cut approach cannot be | 11 | tilt at about 30 degrees. |
| 12 | applied to every case, for the criterion so established | 12 | MR MOK: Yes. |
| 13 | may itself be so imprecise that different | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: There was one witness who certainly ascribed |
| 14 | decision-makers, each acting rationally, might reach | 14 | to that point, because he disagreed with Mr McGowan in |
| 15 | differing conclusions when applying it to the facts of | 15 | terms on that point. |
| 16 | a given case. In such a case the court is entitled to | 16 | MR MOK: Mr Chairman, I think the answer lies in partly the |
| 17 | substitute its own opinion for that of the person to | 17 | industry practices as to what is required for this kind |
| 18 | whom the decision has been entrusted only if the | 18 | of vessel. You will recall that there is a special |
| 19 | decision is so aberrant that it cannot be classed as | 19 | regime for high-speed craft, and you may compare that |
| 20 | rational" | 20 | and in fact I think my learned friend Mr Beresford |
| 1.21 | Then the well-known case of Edwards v Bairstow is | 21 | wishes to borrow from the formulation there. |
| 21 | | 22 | Mr ('bairman may I refer you to that |
| 22 | cited. | | Mr Chairman, may I refer you to that. |
| 22 23 | "The present is such a case. Even after eliminating | 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, but dealing with the generic first of |
| 22 | | | |

| | Page 185 | | Page 187 |
|----------------------------------|--|--|--|
| 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: The main deck worked; the upper deck didn't. | 1 | paragraph 4.3. You will see there that there are much |
| 2 | Not one single seat fell down or collapsed on the main | 2 | more specific requirements in relation to high-speed |
| 3 | deck, whereas only one remained on the upper deck. | 3 | craft. Paragraph 4.3 says: |
| 4 | MR MOK: Yes. | 4 | "Seats and their attachments, and the structure in |
| 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: Isn't that dramatic, by contrast? | 5 | the proximity of the seats, should be of a form and |
| 6 | MR MOK: Absolutely. I think there is a lot to be said, | 6 | design, and so arranged, such as to minimise the |
| 7 | I think as throughout this hearing, that perhaps the | 7 | possibility of injury and to avoid trapping of the |
| 8 | seats could be attached in a more secure manner. | 8 | passengers after the assumed damage in the collision |
| 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: But if you were a member of the public | 9 | design condition. Dangerous projections and hard edges |
| 10 | forgive me for interrupting and you're not a lawyer | 10 | should be eliminated or padded." |
| 11 | and you're not debating how many angels can stand on | 11 | I think my learned friend Mr Beresford borrowed from |
| 12 | a pin head, wouldn't you say, "Well, the seats on the | 12 | this or a formulation similar to this and submitted that |
| 12 | main deck, those are properly secured; the ones on the | 12 | |
| 13 | upper deck are not"? | 13 14 | it is only when the requirements of this paragraph are |
| | | | satisfied that the seats should be said to be adequate, |
| 15 16 | MR MOK: Yes. Mr Chairman, I think the question really is this, that in relation to the material with which this | 15 | or properly secure. |
| | , | 16 | Mr Chairman, that may well be the case in terms of |
| 17 | particular the upper deck was being constructed, | 17 | moving forward to the future and what recommendation the |
| 18 | there is some inherent weakness in the upper deck. | 18 | Commission wishes to make. But the point that I am |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. The foam sandwich was inappropriate for | | making is that going back to the past, when Mardep was |
| 20 | attachments of this kind. | 20 | approving the vessel back in 1996, with no better |
| 21 | MR MOK: Yes. It may well be that certain studies should go | 21 | guideline than what was set out in the Blue Book, with |
| 22 | into whether or not this kind of material should be | 22 | an imprecise criterion, they used their judgment, no |
| 23 | allowed, and if this kind of material is allowed, in | 23 | doubt judgment which they had exercised along the same |
| 24 | which event whether or not there should be very | 24 | lines for quite some time. And the guideline which they |
| 25 | stringent rules to deal with this particular kind of | 25 | used was whether or not the ships or the vessels |
| | Page 186 | | Page 188 |
| 1 | material. | 1 | involved would be able to withstand the course of |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Didn't Dr Armstrong tell us it wouldn't be | 2 | a normal journey. In this particular case, we all |
| 3 | allowed in Australia, but that was for fire regulation | 3 | remember that the vessel for some 16 years at least |
| 4 | purposes? | 4 | there has been no known report of detachment of seats in |
| 5 | MR MOK: Yes. I think as a result of this particular | 5 | the normal operation of that particular vessel. |
| 6 | incident, certainly questions could be raised as to | 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, we know that the seats had to be |
| 7 | whether or not we should go further, to have more | 7 | re-screwed and they were re-screwed with different |
| 8 | stringent rules relating both to the materials as well | 8 | holes. And we know that rivets were attached to one of |
| 9 | as the method of attachment if such materials were used. | 9 | the legs of seats. So they obviously did have |
| 10 | But certainly I think there is one common thread amongst | 10 | difficulties with the seating. |
| 11 | the various experts and also accepted by Mardep, that | 11 | MR MOK: Yes. Mr Chairman, I think certainly there is room |
| 12 | there should at least be a procedure for the approval of | 12 | for comment as to the way in which these re-attachments |
| 13 | seating arrangements which hitherto was not there. | 13 | were made. But I think one of the issues which the |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, as I recall the evidence, no plans of | 14 | Commissioner may have to face is whether or not the way |
| 15 | | | • |
| | the seating securing arrangements | 15 | in which the seats were attached goes beyond what was |
| 16 | the seating securing arrangements MR MOK: Was required. | 15 16 | permitted by paragraph 26 of the Blue Book. All I'm |
| 16 17 | 0 0 0 | | |
| | MR MOK: Was required. | 16 | permitted by paragraph 26 of the Blue Book. All I'm |
| 17 | MR MOK: Was required. THE CHAIRMAN: was required. | 16 17 | permitted by paragraph 26 of the Blue Book. All I'm saying |
| 17 18 | MR MOK: Was required. THE CHAIRMAN: was required. MR MOK: That's right. And I think it is a common thread | 16 17 18 | permitted by paragraph 26 of the Blue Book. All I'm saying THE CHAIRMAN: It doesn't go as far as what was required. |
| 17 18 19 | MR MOK: Was required.THE CHAIRMAN: was required.MR MOK: That's right. And I think it is a common thread that such a procedure at the very least should be put in | 16 17 18 19 | permitted by paragraph 26 of the Blue Book. All I'm saying THE CHAIRMAN: It doesn't go as far as what was required. Isn't that the really issue? It's required to be |
| 17 18 19 20 | MR MOK: Was required. THE CHAIRMAN: was required. MR MOK: That's right. And I think it is a common thread that such a procedure at the very least should be put in place. Now, whether | 16 17 18 19 20 | permitted by paragraph 26 of the Blue Book. All I'm sayingTHE CHAIRMAN: It doesn't go as far as what was required. Isn't that the really issue? It's required to be properly secured. |
| 17 18 19 20 21 | MR MOK: Was required. THE CHAIRMAN: was required. MR MOK: That's right. And I think it is a common thread that such a procedure at the very least should be put in place. Now, whether THE CHAIRMAN: You were going to move on to the requirements | 16 17 18 19 20 21 | permitted by paragraph 26 of the Blue Book. All I'm sayingTHE CHAIRMAN: It doesn't go as far as what was required. Isn't that the really issue? It's required to be properly secured.MR MOK: Yes. |
| 17 18 19 20 21 22 | MR MOK: Was required. THE CHAIRMAN: was required. MR MOK: That's right. And I think it is a common thread that such a procedure at the very least should be put in place. Now, whether THE CHAIRMAN: You were going to move on to the requirements of the high-speed craft regulations when I interrupted | 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | permitted by paragraph 26 of the Blue Book. All I'm saying THE CHAIRMAN: It doesn't go as far as what was required. Isn't that the really issue? It's required to be properly secured. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: And it wasn't properly secured. |

47 (Pages 185 to 188)

| | Page 189 | | Page 191 |
|----|--|----|---|
| 1 | MR MOK: Yes. | 1 | there is a distinction between the normal type of |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: But, you see, from the Marine Department's | 2 | lateral force which may be applied in a normal collision |
| 3 | point of view, if it doesn't have a plan that tells it | 3 | on the one hand, and also in the extreme situation as |
| 4 | how the seating is being secured, what the composition | 4 | mentioned by you, Mr Chairman, of the ship's stern |
| 5 | of the deck is, how the attachments have been put in | 5 | tilting so that the seats would be subject to the |
| 6 | place, whether or not there is through-bolting, how can | 6 | abnormal force which I think in this particular case, |
| 7 | it be satisfied that the seating has been properly | 7 | and I'm sure that in many other cases, the seats were |
| | | | designed to withstand. |
| 8 | secured? It didn't have the requisite information. | 8 | 5 |
| 9 | MR MOK: Well, it certainly did not have that kind of | 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 10 | information but I think the practice of Mardep was | 10 | MR MOK: I think that's the area of difference between the |
| 11 | I think manually, as they have informed the Commission, | 11 | parties. |
| 12 | to check the chairs during the survey or | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: But the fact remains that the ones on the |
| 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the marine equivalent of the | 13 | main deck did sustain all of his abnormal loading |
| 14 | second-hand car dealer kicking the tyres. That's not | 14 | without a single failure. |
| 15 | ensuring that something is properly secured. | 15 | MR MOK: Yes. Well |
| 16 | MR MOK: Yes. As I said, Mr Chairman, there may be room for | | THE CHAIRMAN: The difference, of course, was the way in |
| 17 | comment that the procedure which was adopted, either by | 17 | which they were attached and to what they were attached. |
| 18 | the owner or the Department, was not that desirable. | 18 | MR MOK: Yes. All I can say is that of course on the main |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, there was also this factor, was there | 19 | deck the seats were able to withstand more than the |
| 20 | not. There was no evidence that in the absence of any | 20 | normal operation, and they were able to withstand the |
| 21 | documentary material upon which to form a proper | 21 | extreme situation that obtained in this particular case, |
| 22 | judgment, the shipbuilder, Cheoy Lee, was interrogated | 22 | whereas the upper deck was not designed and did not |
| 23 | about the seating, "How have you attached them, what | 23 | perform that particular function. |
| 24 | have you done, what lies beneath it?" There was none of | 24 | But I do urge upon the Commission, at least for past |
| 25 | this. So, documents missing and no system of oral | 25 | purposes, not for future purposes, to apply the rules in |
| | Page 190 | | Page 192 |
| 1 | interrogation, which in itself of course ought then to | 1 | the spirit as explained in the authority which I have |
| 2 | have been documented. All missing. | 2 | cited, in that, yes, there is imprecision in the concept |
| 3 | MR MOK: Yes. I'm not saying that all of this should not be | 3 | of proper securing of the seats, but within this, there |
| 4 | put in place, Mr Chairman. But I think the burden of my | 4 | may be a spectrum of different degree of secureness. |
| 5 | submission is simply that | 5 | And the explanation or the interpretation, with |
| 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: It was good enough for 1996, even if not for | | reference to the normal operation, is, respectfully, |
| 7 | now? | 7 | within the range of reasonableness which the Marine |
| 8 | MR MOK: No, Mr Chairman. What I'm saying is that in 1996, | 8 | Department could have applied at the relevant time. |
| 9 | there was a formula which guided the work, and the | 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: Of course, the Monopolies case is actually |
| 10 | question was whether or not the seats were properly | 10 | dealing with a statute, is it not? |
| | secured, and the question is for what purpose. | | MR MOK: Yes. |
| 11 | | 11 | |
| 12 | According to the understanding of Mardep as applied at | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: These were never more than guidelines. |
| 13 | that time, it was that it should be adequate for the | 13 | MR MOK: That's right. In that sense, you can say that |
| 14 | normal journey or the normal operation of the vessel. | 14 | these guidelines should be more flexibly applied. But |
| 15 | Mr Chairman, you may also recall that there is | 15 | I think |
| 16 | a slight change in the formula in 1995 under the 1995 | 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: In favour of safety. |
| 17 | Instructions. The wording used there was that the | 17 | MR MOK: Well, in favour of safety but at the same time, |
| 18 | attachment to the deck should be adequate for the | 18 | Mr Chairman, I think the key purpose is one needs to set |
| 19 | intended service. | 19 | the standard in the sense of when you apply that |
| 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 20 | particular rule, for what purpose would the seats have |
| 21 | MR MOK: Again, there is an imprecision there. What is | 21 | to cater for? |
| 22 | meant by "the intended service"? Is it the normal | 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I take your point. |
| 23 | service, or whether or not you should also cater for all | 23 | MR MOK: And there is a degree. |
| 24 | sorts of possible accidents or what my learned friends | 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: Normal or abnormal caused by maritime |
| 25 | call marine casualties? Even with marine casualties, | 25 | collision. |

| | Page 193 | | Page 195 |
|--|---|---|---|
| 1 | MR MOK: Yes, and even abnormal, there is the normal or | 1 | frame 1/2 |
| 2 | lateral collision which exerts forces on the seat | 2 | MR MOK: Yes. |
| 3 | laterally, which these seats apparently were able to | 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: and another plan said that there was |
| 4 | withstand. Mr Chairman, you will recall that at the | 4 | an access opening but didn't then condescend to the |
| 5 | moment of collision, it is Dr Armstrong's opinion that | 5 | additional particular watertight door? |
| 6 | the seats were not affected by the collision itself. It | 6 | MR MOK: Yes. |
| 7 | was actually the tilting that | 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: How is that approved? |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, that was the tenor of the evidence of | 8 | MR MOK: Mr Chairman, I think the evidence on this is quite |
| 9 | the passengers. Nobody spoke of a seat moving sideways | 9 | clear, particularly the evidence of Mr Wong Chi-kin. He |
| 10 | or falling down. | 10 | regarded, looking at the plans as a whole, that the |
| 11 | MR MOK: No. And I think Dr Armstrong also, when he did the | | bulkhead should be watertight. That was his |
| 12 | calculation, he said that the impact would not have | 12 | interpretation. He did not see there was any conflict |
| 13 | dislodged or detached the seats. | 13 | between the various plans at all. |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: So why was the shipbuilder, Cheoy Lee, not |
| 15 | MR MOK: So, Mr Chairman, I don't think I can take this | 15 | required to have the plan amended so that that |
| 16 | topic much further | 16 | stipulation was made in terms on the face of the |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for your help. | 17 | drawing? |
| 18 | MR MOK: except to inform the Commission of the | 18 | MR MOK: I think there are probably two explanations to |
| 19 | difference between the parties and how we propose the | 19 | this. The first explanation is that, as Dr Armstrong |
| 20 | rule under the Blue Book should be interpreted. | 20 | described, a disconnect between those approving the |
| 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 20 | plans and those doing the subsequent survey or |
| 21 | MR MOK: Now, the third area, as I said, relates to the | 21 | inspection of the ship. In other words, there was |
| 22 | access opening. | 22 | probably a lack of either paper trail or communication |
| 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 23 24 | between the two groups of officers and the two |
| 24 | MR MOK: On this topic, first of all we do agree with | 24 25 | processes, to enable them to efficiently cross-check one |
| 25 | Page 194 | 23 | Page 196 |
| | rage 194 | | |
| 1 | councel for the Commission's observation in | 1 | |
| 1 | counsel for the Commission's observation in | 1 | against the other. |
| 2 | paragraph 83, where they say: | 2 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later |
| 2 3 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 | 2 3 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face |
| 2 3 4 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have | 2 3 4 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, |
| 2 3 4 5 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the | 2 3 4 5 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on | 2 3 4 5 6 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. I think what my learned friend is trying to do is | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead should be watertight. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. I think what my learned friend is trying to do is this. It is one thing to say that the plans or from | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead should be watertight. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Thank you. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. I think what my learned friend is trying to do is this. It is one thing to say that the plans or from the plans you see that there are indications clearly | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead should be watertight. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Thank you. You then come to the next stage, when the vessel is |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. I think what my learned friend is trying to do is this. It is one thing to say that the plans or from the plans you see that there are indications clearly that there should be a watertight door. But what is the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead should be watertight. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Thank you. You then come to the next stage, when the vessel is physically surveyed. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. I think what my learned friend is trying to do is this. It is one thing to say that the plans or from the plans you see that there are indications clearly that there should be a watertight door. But what is the connection between that and the sinking of the ship? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead should be watertight. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Thank you. You then come to the next stage, when the vessel is physically surveyed. MR MOK: Yes. When it was physically surveyed, and of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. I think what my learned friend is trying to do is this. It is one thing to say that the plans or from the plans you see that there are indications clearly that there should be a watertight door. But what is the connection between that and the sinking of the ship? What is the causal relationship between that? | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \end{array}$ | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead should be watertight. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Thank you. You then come to the next stage, when the vessel is physically surveyed. MR MOK: Yes. When it was physically surveyed, and of course the officers involved were, because of the lapse |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. I think what my learned friend is trying to do is this. It is one thing to say that the plans or from the plans you see that there are indications clearly that there should be a watertight door. But what is the connection between that and the sinking of the ship? What is the causal relationship between that? | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \end{array}$ | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead should be watertight. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Thank you. You then come to the next stage, when the vessel is physically surveyed. MR MOK: Yes. When it was physically surveyed, and of course the officers involved were, because of the lapse of time, not all that clear as to what happened, but |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. I think what my learned friend is trying to do is this. It is one thing to say that the plans or from the plans you see that there are indications clearly that there should be a watertight door. But what is the connection between that and the sinking of the ship? What is the causal relationship between that? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. The first thing is the plans. | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \end{array}$ | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead should be watertight. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Thank you. You then come to the next stage, when the vessel is physically surveyed. MR MOK: Yes. When it was physically surveyed, and of course the officers involved were, because of the lapse of time, not all that clear as to what happened, but what clearly has happened is that the fact that there |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. I think what my learned friend is trying to do is this. It is one thing to say that the plans or from the plans you see that there are indications clearly that there should be a watertight door. But what is the connection between that and the sinking of the ship? What is the causal relationship between that? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. The first thing is the plans. MR MOK: The first thing is the plan. THE CHAIRMAN: How were these plans approved when, on the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead should be watertight. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Thank you. You then come to the next stage, when the vessel is physically surveyed. MR MOK: Yes. When it was physically surveyed, and of course the officers involved were, because of the lapse of time, not all that clear as to what happened, but what clearly has happened is that the fact that there was an access opening without any watertight door did |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | paragraph 83, where they say: "Had damage stability calculations been done in 1996 with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, Mardep would have granted the certificate of survey for Lamma IV on the ground that the margin line test was passed on a one-compartment flooding basis (which is common ground)." However, I think my learned friend goes further and makes a number of submissions which I would like to address now. First of all, if I may just ask the Commission to look at my learned friend's closing, starting from page 40, all the way to page 42, paragraphs 77 to 82. I think what my learned friend is trying to do is this. It is one thing to say that the plans or from the plans you see that there are indications clearly that there should be a watertight door. But what is the connection between that and the sinking of the ship? What is the causal relationship between that? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. The first thing is the plans. | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \end{array}$ | against the other. THE CHAIRMAN: That certainly comes into play at a later stage. But when this was first examined, on its face there was this contradiction between the access opening, not described as a watertight door, and yet on various other drawings, frame 1/2 described as a watertight bulkhead. Why was Cheoy Lee not required at that stage, before approval, to make clear the nature of the access opening? MR MOK: Well, as I said, the evidence was that the person ultimately in charge of approving the plans, Mr Wong Chi-kin, did not regard that to be a conflict. As far as he was concerned I understand that there may be other interpretations he considered that the bulkhead should be watertight. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Thank you. You then come to the next stage, when the vessel is physically surveyed. MR MOK: Yes. When it was physically surveyed, and of course the officers involved were, because of the lapse of time, not all that clear as to what happened, but what clearly has happened is that the fact that there |

| | Page 197 | | Page 199 |
|--|--|---|---|
| 1 | Somehow along that process, from the time of the | 1 | cases is that there would be discussions between the |
| 2 | approval, the construction of the vessel, and the | 2 | authorities and the shipbuilders as to what should be |
| 3 | calculation of the damage stability, the fact that there | 3 | done. I think maybe that sort of process I'm not |
| 4 | was an access opening without a watertight door had not | 4 | talking about this particular case, because the access |
| 5 | been identified. It had not been identified in any of | 5 | opening was not identified. But assuming that it was, |
| 6 | the documents we have seen. | 6 | and that something needed to be done about it, it seems |
| 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: No. But isn't that the whole point of the | 7 | that there could have been some sort of informal method |
| 8 | first step? If the drawings had been amended as | 8 | of dealing with it. But I do accept that even with this |
| 9 | required by the Marine Department, when the access | 9 | informal discussion, it would not replace the need for |
| 10 | opening was found not to be described as a watertight | 10 | black-and-white amendment. |
| 11 | door on the plan, but they'd been required to put that | 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: That then creates an audit trail. That |
| 12 | onto the plan because this was going to be a watertight | 12 | allows others to come to deal and rely on documents in |
| 12 | door, then when it came to the next stage, when they | 12 | time to come to have a solid base. |
| 13 | surveyed the vessel, matching the drawing with the | 13 | MR MOK: Yes, I perfectly accept that. |
| 14 | physical fact, they would have found that it wasn't | 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Otherwise they're operating on quicksand. |
| 15 | there, as was on the drawing. | 16 | MR MOK: Yes. I think that is one of the most fundamental |
| 17 | MR MOK: Yes. I think, Mr Chairman, you're perfectly right. | | issues arising from this particular case. And I should, |
| 17 | It's either way if it was intended not to be | 17 | of course, to be fair to the officer who approved |
| 10 19 | | 18 19 | |
| 19 20 | watertight, then all the mistakes which Cheoy Lee, I think Mr Ken Lo, said were made should have been | 20 | that he did not take the view that there was any conflict and therefore, as far as he is concerned |
| | | 20 21 | |
| 21 | corrected on the plans; that amendment should have been | | THE CHAIRMAN: "This is clearly an opening that will have a watertight door attached to it." |
| 22 | made. On the other hand, if it was intended to be | 22 | 5 |
| 23 | watertight, then there should be, I think even at the | 23 | MR MOK: Well, he would expect one, I think is the tenor of |
| 24 | access opening, it should be stated clearly, as in the | 24 | his evidence. |
| 25 | other plans, you recall, in relation to the earlier | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. But that still doesn't answer the |
| | Page 198 | | Page 200 |
| 1 | | | |
| 1 | vessel, Eastern District | 1 | question of making sure that that's stated on the |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. | 2 | drawing. |
| 2 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight | 2 3 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is |
| 2 3 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. | 2 3 4 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might |
| 2 3 4 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed.MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there.THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that | 2 3 4 5 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed.MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there.THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the | 2 3 4 5 6 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed.MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there.THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | drawing.MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure.I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | drawing.MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure.I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | drawing.MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure.I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put that on the drawing so that everyone will understand | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install a watertight door in any event. Mr Chairman, you have |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put that on the drawing so that everyone will understand what it's to be", and then if met with the response, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install a watertight door in any event. Mr Chairman, you have already made the point, I think when he was making the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put that on the drawing so that everyone will understand what it's to be", and then if met with the response, "Oh, well, we're not going to put a door there", "Well, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install a watertight door in any event. Mr Chairman, you have already made the point, I think when he was making the submission, that even if you install the door, you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put that on the drawing so that everyone will understand what it's to be", and then if met with the response, "Oh, well, we're not going to put a door there", "Well, then, change your other drawings where this shows that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install a watertight door in any event. Mr Chairman, you have already made the point, I think when he was making the submission, that even if you install the door, you should nevertheless have the plans make that position |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put that on the drawing so that everyone will understand what it's to be", and then if met with the response, "Oh, well, we're not going to put a door there", "Well, then, change your other drawings where this shows that to be a watertight bulkhead." | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install a watertight door in any event. Mr Chairman, you have already made the point, I think when he was making the submission, that even if you install the door, you should nevertheless have the plans make that position clear. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put that on the drawing so that everyone will understand what it's to be", and then if met with the response, "Oh, well, we're not going to put a door there", "Well, then, change your other drawings where this shows that to be a watertight bulkhead." MR MOK: Yes. That definitely would have been the procedure | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \end{array}$ | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install a watertight door in any event. Mr Chairman, you have already made the point, I think when he was making the submission, that even if you install the door, you should nevertheless have the plans make that position clear. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put that on the drawing so that everyone will understand what it's to be", and then if met with the response, "Oh, well, we're not going to put a door there", "Well, then, change your other drawings where this shows that to be a watertight bulkhead." MR MOK: Yes. That definitely would have been the procedure which would have eliminated many problems down the road. | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \end{array}$ | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install a watertight door in any event. Mr Chairman, you have already made the point, I think when he was making the submission, that even if you install the door, you should nevertheless have the plans make that position clear. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR MOK: But in any event, I think my learned friend's |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put that on the drawing so that everyone will understand what it's to be", and then if met with the response, "Oh, well, we're not going to put a door there", "Well, then, change your other drawings where this shows that to be a watertight bulkhead." MR MOK: Yes. That definitely would have been the procedure which would have eliminated many problems down the road. I think also in relation to this, I should also remind | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \end{array}$ | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install a watertight door in any event. Mr Chairman, you have already made the point, I think when he was making the submission, that even if you install the door, you should nevertheless have the plans make that position clear. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR MOK: But in any event, I think my learned friend's argument is that the likelihood or the balance of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put that on the drawing so that everyone will understand what it's to be", and then if met with the response, "Oh, well, we're not going to put a door there", "Well, then, change your other drawings where this shows that to be a watertight bulkhead." MR MOK: Yes. That definitely would have been the procedure which would have eliminated many problems down the road. I think also in relation to this, I should also remind the Commission that there is some evidence from | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install a watertight door in any event. Mr Chairman, you have already made the point, I think when he was making the submission, that even if you install the door, you should nevertheless have the plans make that position clear. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR MOK: But in any event, I think my learned friend's argument is that the likelihood or the balance of probabilities is that the plans would not simply be |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Eastern District, yes. Indeed. MR MOK: where it says that there should be a watertight door there. THE CHAIRMAN: So the genesis of all the difficulties that followed was the failure to take the correct step at the outset. MR MOK: Yes, I accept that. THE CHAIRMAN: And that was at the drawing stage, before the drawings were approved. MR MOK: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: "Before we go any further building this vessel, clarify that the access opening is to have a watertight door or is to be otherwise closed. Put that on the drawing so that everyone will understand what it's to be", and then if met with the response, "Oh, well, we're not going to put a door there", "Well, then, change your other drawings where this shows that to be a watertight bulkhead." MR MOK: Yes. That definitely would have been the procedure which would have eliminated many problems down the road. I think also in relation to this, I should also remind | $\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \end{array}$ | drawing. MR MOK: Yes. I think that much is clear. And if that is done, then I think arguably a lot of difficulties might have been averted, by that procedure. I just need, on this particular topic, to have a few comments about my learned friend's line of reasoning, because he poses, in the paragraph that I highlighted, under the heading "Had the lack of watertight door at frame 1/2 bulkhead been known" THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've got it. MR MOK: If I may summarise it, what he says is this. Had this been known, there would be two possibilities. One is to have the plans amended; the other is to install a watertight door in any event. Mr Chairman, you have already made the point, I think when he was making the submission, that even if you install the door, you should nevertheless have the plans make that position clear. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR MOK: But in any event, I think my learned friend's argument is that the likelihood or the balance of |

| near | Lamma Island on 1 October 2012 | - | |
|------|--|----|--|
| | Page 201 | | Page 203 |
| 1 | a door is cheap. I need to take issue | 1 | said: |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, that was perhaps based on what | 2 | "When we built the ship, that hole is meant to be |
| 3 | Mr Ken Lo said. | 3 | an access hole without a door. If we think a door is |
| 4 | MR MOK: Yes. | 4 | necessary when we constructed the aluminium structure in |
| 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: That for the sake of a few thousand dollars, | 5 | Wuzhou, we would have ordered the shipyard to install |
| 6 | if they intended to have a door, they would have had | 6 | a door and prepare the plate accordingly. |
| 7 | a door. | 7 | If I can refer to Dr Armstrong's report" |
| 8 | MR MOK: Yes. But I think he said much more than that. | 8 | Then going down to Mr Chairman's question, line 16: |
| 9 | First of all, he said that the intention was, judging | 9 | " 'Make a door and prepare a plate to receive a |
| 10 | from what he had seen from the evidence, that there | 10 | door'? |
| 11 | never should have been a door. Because you remember he | 11 | Answer: Exactly. And if you see the finish of that |
| 12 | said if there was to be a door, then there should be | 12 | access hole, it is finished probably with flat bars |
| 13 | some sort of flat bars around the opening | 13 | meant for a hole and not a door. And if you fit a door, |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Preparation to receive the door. | 14 | as Dr Armstrong said, he looks at it or looks at the |
| 15 | MR MOK: in preparation for the fixing of a door. But | 15 | thing the corrugated area is already at the flat bar. |
| 16 | otherwise, the bulkhead would simply be made of | 16 | There is no way to fit a door in that structure as |
| 17 | corrugated iron of uneven thickness. | 17 | built. |
| 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 18 | The Chairman: As provided for in the plans? The |
| 19 | MR MOK: Therefore looking at that evidence, he was unable | 19 | place where it was to be? |
| 20 | to conclude that clearly it was never intended for | 20 | Answer: Yes. So it was never meant to have a door |
| 21 | a door in the first place | 21 | on it from day one, as far as our construction is |
| 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: So how, then, when the vessel was physically | | concerned. |
| 23 | inspected February 1996, I think | 23 | The Chairman: By that do you mean that there wasn't |
| 24 | MR MOK: Yes. | 24 | room for the necessary fittings to be attached to or |
| 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: by the Marine Department, was this not | 25 | around the access hole for the door to be secured? |
| | Page 202 | | Page 204 |
| 1 | picked up? They're not going to put a door on here | 1 | Answer: Yes, Mr Chairman. If you need to fit a |
| 2 | later because they haven't done the work. | 2 | door onto a structure, you have to prepare the plate |
| 3 | MR MOK: They hadn't prepared the hole for the fixing. | 3 | next to it to have sufficient space to bolt the door |
| 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. So there isn't going to be a door here. | 4 | onto the plate. And the fact that the corrugated areas |
| 5 | Why wasn't that picked up? | 5 | are so close to the end means that there is no flat area |
| 6 | MR MOK: That was again I think a combination of the perhaps | 6 | to bolt any door on it. And in fact, that structure was |
| 7 | inadequate information and the lack of alertness to this | 7 | finished in the shipyard." |
| 8 | particular issue. I think first of all there is this | 8 | Also relevant to that is Dr Armstrong's comment as |
| 9 | evidence, but secondly I wish to in particular draw to | 9 | to what needs to be done if you do install a door there, |
| 10 | the attention of the Commission this: if you redo the | 10 | and the comparative cost as compared to the cost of |
| 11 | door subsequently, although it was never intended for | 11 | simply amending the plan, but not putting a door there. |
| 12 | a door, and although the opening was not prepared for | 12 | This is Day 25 at page 140. |
| 13 | a door, then you need to make some physical changes to | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 14 | the opening before you can put up the door and for that, | 14 | MR MOK: May I just read from page 140, line 4. There |
| 15 | you would have extra costs, of course. Secondly, he was | 15 | Dr Armstrong says: |
| 16 | also asked the question, "Well, compared between the | 16 | "The changes to the vessel would have been a small |
| 17 | cost of doing the amendment of the plans and the cost of | 17 | change to the depth of the flat bar running around the |
| 18 | installing the door, what do you say would be the cost | 18 | opening, to make it a slightly bigger structure to avoid |
| 19 | of the amendment?" I think what Mr Lo said was that it | 19 | the corrugations, because the opening was fitted in a |
| 20 | was almost minimal, or equally minimal. | 20 | corrugated bulkhead, so you needed to get clear of those |
| 21 | Can I direct your attention to this, because it's | 21 | corrugations. |
| 22 | quite fundamental. | 22 | I think the minimal cost changing the drawings, |
| 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MP MOK: It's Day 18 Mr Kap Lo. 20 January At 115 | 23 | almost minimal because all you need to do is rub out |
| 24 | MR MOK: It's Day 18, Mr Ken Lo, 29 January. At 115, Lthink Can Lstart with page 115 line 2. Mr Lo | 24 | 'access opening' and type in 'watertight door'" |
| 25 | I think. Can I start with page 115, line 2. Mr Lo | 25 | If I may just read on a little bit, at page 140, |

51 (Pages 201 to 204)

| | Page 205 | | Page 207 |
|----|---|----|--|
| 1 | line 14: | 1 | Mr Chairman, that's the only point which on this |
| 2 | "Question: No, but what if the idea was to say, "We | 2 | particular matter I differ from my learned friend, as to |
| 3 | are now determined not to have a watertight door", and | 3 | the possible inference as to what would have been had |
| 4 | therefore the plans needed to be redrawn to actually | 4 | the lack of the watertight door been noticed. So this |
| 5 | make it explicitly clear that it's not watertight? | 5 | is one part. |
| 6 | The Chairman: Not a watertight bulkhead now. | 6 | The other part which, as I said, I'm in agreement |
| 7 | Mr Shieh: Not a watertight bulkhead now. | 7 | with him, is that the next stage of this is of course |
| - | Would the costs have been equally minimal in that | 8 | the damage stability calculation. On this, I think |
| 8 | case? | 9 | there is common ground that had the calculations been |
| 9 | | 10 | done with the 0.1L rule applied correctly, then Mardep |
| 10 | Answer: Equally minimal." | 11 | would still have granted the certificate of survey on |
| 11 | So, Mr Chairman, Commissioner, what I say is that | 11 | - |
| 12 | the costs argument actually doesn't assist in the | 12 | the ground of the margin line being passed. That is in |
| 13 | Commission coming to the inference that if the matter | | 1996, on the basis of one-compartment flooding basis. But my learned friend goes on |
| 14 | was being identified, then the likelihood is that there | 14 | |
| 15 | was going to be a watertight door as indicated in some | 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: But we've already reached 5.35, so we'll take |
| 16 | of the drawings. | 16 | a break now and we'll allow you to resume tomorrow on |
| 17 | I think in the light of the overall evidence, | 17 | those matters. |
| 18 | particularly the evidence of Mr Ken Lo, since he said | 18 | MR MOK: Thank you. |
| 19 | that it was never intended to be a watertight door, and | 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: So we'll adjourn until 10 o'clock tomorrow. |
| 20 | the cost of simply amending the plans would be minimal | 20 | (5.35 pm) |
| 21 | or equally minimal, the chances are that he would simply | 21 | (The hearing adjourned until 10 am on the following day) |
| 22 | go for the amendment to reflect what he said would have | 22 | |
| 23 | been the original intention of the builder and also the | 23 | |
| 24 | designers. | 24 | |
| 25 | This actually goes to the point eventually, and | 25 | |
| | Page 206 | | Page 208 |
| 1 | I think my learned friend wishes to develop from that, | 1 | I N D E X |
| 2 | that if there had been a watertight door, the sinking | 2 | Closing submissions by MR SHIEH2 |
| 3 | might have been different and therefore there is | 3 | Closing submissions by MR BERESFORD77 |
| 4 | a linkage, according to him, to the failure to detect | 4 | Closing submissions by MR GROSSMAN93 |
| 5 | this point linking it to the causing of the sinking or | 5 | Closing submissions by MR ZIMMERN133 |
| 6 | the rapid sinking of the ship. So that's how he ties | 6 | Closing submissions by MR YEUNG152 |
| 7 | the argument, by positing in between the two points the | 7 | Closing submissions by MR MOK170 |
| 8 | likelihood, as he says, of a watertight door being | 8 | |
| 9 | installed had the point been noticed. That's my only | 9 | |
| 10 | comment on the | 10 | |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Your submission then is that Mr Lo makes it | 11 | |
| 12 | clear that it was never intended to have a watertight | 12 | |
| 13 | door, there wasn't going to be one, and the route to | 13 | |
| 14 | resolving all of this would have been to have changed | 14 | |
| 15 | the drawings. Why wasn't that done? | 15 | |
| 16 | MR MOK: Well, one, it was not detected; and two, as I said, | 16 | |
| 17 | the approving officer considered that there was no | 17 | |
| 18 | conflict. | 18 | |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: How does a shipbuilder not know that the | 19 | |
| 20 | drawings that its naval consultant has drawn are not | 20 | |
| 21 | accurate as to what they all intend to do? How does | 21 | |
| 22 | a shipbuilder reach that stage? | 22 | |
| 23 | MR MOK: Yes, I think there is clearly an omission there, | 23 | |
| 24 | and that omission or the combination of circumstances | 24 | |
| 25 | resulted to what happened later on. | 25 | |